

ANJALI

THE INTERVIEW



Truth Seekers

1
00:01:46,710 --> 00:01:04,020
[Music]

2
00:02:03,820 --> 00:01:48,190
so

3
00:02:46,030 --> 00:02:12,550
[Music]

4
00:02:59,570 --> 00:02:46,040
so

5
00:04:24,950 --> 00:03:10,210
[Music]

6
00:04:29,830 --> 00:04:27,670
greetings and salutations old friends

7
00:04:32,150 --> 00:04:29,840
and hopefully some new friends and

8
00:04:33,990 --> 00:04:32,160
welcome back to truth seekers

9
00:04:36,070 --> 00:04:34,000
we begin tonight's show

10
00:04:39,110 --> 00:04:36,080
with an admission

11
00:04:40,950 --> 00:04:39,120
and an apology from me

12
00:04:43,749 --> 00:04:40,960
um because

13
00:04:46,150 --> 00:04:43,759

i believe that one is truly owed here in

14

00:04:48,710 --> 00:04:46,160

this case that we'll be talking about

15

00:04:51,189 --> 00:04:48,720

tonight you see some time ago a former

16

00:04:53,350 --> 00:04:51,199

military woman and defense intelligence

17

00:04:56,390 --> 00:04:53,360

agency employee held a a press

18

00:04:58,629 --> 00:04:56,400

conference at the washington or lincoln

19

00:05:00,390 --> 00:04:58,639

monument

20

00:05:02,230 --> 00:05:00,400

and that would be our guest tonight

21

00:05:04,469 --> 00:05:02,240

known as anjali

22

00:05:06,230 --> 00:05:04,479

there in the nation's capital

23

00:05:08,469 --> 00:05:06,240

she claimed that she met a couple at a

24

00:05:11,189 --> 00:05:08,479

coffee shop who took her to a mountain

25

00:05:12,950 --> 00:05:11,199

where she had an incredible experience

26

00:05:16,390 --> 00:05:12,960

inside that mountain

27

00:05:17,909 --> 00:05:16,400

in an apparent alien base where she met

28

00:05:21,590 --> 00:05:17,919

several different races of

29

00:05:23,510 --> 00:05:21,600

extraterrestrials or higher beings

30

00:05:26,150 --> 00:05:23,520

now we've covered that press conference

31

00:05:28,550 --> 00:05:26,160

but i was far too skeptical i was

32

00:05:30,390 --> 00:05:28,560

skeptical of everything her education

33

00:05:33,189 --> 00:05:30,400

her military service her employment

34

00:05:34,710 --> 00:05:33,199

history and even if the friends or the

35

00:05:37,670 --> 00:05:34,720

mountain that she described were

36

00:05:38,710 --> 00:05:37,680

actually real or just imagined

37

00:05:42,550 --> 00:05:38,720

now

38

00:05:44,870 --> 00:05:42,560

so wrong

39

00:05:46,870 --> 00:05:44,880

about a great many things

40

00:05:50,070 --> 00:05:46,880

after her press conference and my

41

00:05:53,029 --> 00:05:50,080

initial dismissal of most of her claims

42

00:05:56,710 --> 00:05:53,039

a few researchers and i got together and

43

00:05:59,270 --> 00:05:56,720

began really digging into her story

44

00:06:02,309 --> 00:05:59,280

first i verified her education so i was

45

00:06:04,550 --> 00:06:02,319

completely wrong about that were any

46

00:06:06,390 --> 00:06:04,560

claims that i made that her education

47

00:06:08,629 --> 00:06:06,400

was likely fake

48

00:06:10,790 --> 00:06:08,639

i was wrong her educational claims are

49

00:06:12,309 --> 00:06:10,800

100 real

50

00:06:14,629 --> 00:06:12,319

next

51
00:06:16,469 --> 00:06:14,639
i and several others began looking for

52
00:06:18,870 --> 00:06:16,479
these anonymous sources to see if they

53
00:06:21,830 --> 00:06:18,880
were real or just her imaginary friends

54
00:06:24,070 --> 00:06:21,840
at first thinking i thought i even said

55
00:06:25,830 --> 00:06:24,080
it and i apologize for saying it now i

56
00:06:27,909 --> 00:06:25,840
said those were her imaginary friends

57
00:06:29,749 --> 00:06:27,919
they don't exist her story is fake the

58
00:06:31,990 --> 00:06:29,759
mountain is fake these people aren't

59
00:06:34,150 --> 00:06:32,000
real

60
00:06:36,070 --> 00:06:34,160
but god bless the research capabilities

61
00:06:38,150 --> 00:06:36,080
of some of the people on ufo twitter

62
00:06:40,070 --> 00:06:38,160
because with very little to go on just

63
00:06:41,670 --> 00:06:40,080

that her friend wayne was a construction

64

00:06:44,309 --> 00:06:41,680

company owner who owned a mountain

65

00:06:46,950 --> 00:06:44,319

against all odds i believe we found her

66

00:06:48,710 --> 00:06:46,960

wayne and her mountain

67

00:06:50,870 --> 00:06:48,720

now i wish i could take total credit for

68

00:06:52,870 --> 00:06:50,880

that but honestly i all but struck out

69

00:06:54,469 --> 00:06:52,880

at first i called over a hundred

70

00:06:55,990 --> 00:06:54,479

construction companies trying to speak

71

00:06:58,230 --> 00:06:56,000

to the owners and imagine that

72

00:07:00,150 --> 00:06:58,240

conversation trying to grill them on

73

00:07:03,510 --> 00:07:00,160

aliens and if they owned a mountain or

74

00:07:06,790 --> 00:07:03,520

knew anything about this anjali person

75

00:07:09,749 --> 00:07:06,800

in washington making these statements

76

00:07:11,430 --> 00:07:09,759

i was unsuccessful in finding at first a

77

00:07:12,469 --> 00:07:11,440

construction company owner who owned a

78

00:07:14,790 --> 00:07:12,479

mountain

79

00:07:17,110 --> 00:07:14,800

and again i got arrogant and started

80

00:07:20,070 --> 00:07:17,120

saying this guy doesn't exist it's her

81

00:07:21,830 --> 00:07:20,080

imaginary friend but i was wrong

82

00:07:23,670 --> 00:07:21,840

luckily other researchers were trying

83

00:07:25,510 --> 00:07:23,680

different angles and following up on

84

00:07:27,350 --> 00:07:25,520

different leads

85

00:07:30,550 --> 00:07:27,360

including

86

00:07:33,350 --> 00:07:30,560

charlie wiser and james conrad who found

87

00:07:35,830 --> 00:07:33,360

one construction company in the area

88

00:07:38,070 --> 00:07:35,840

they thought may fit then james looked

89

00:07:40,469 --> 00:07:38,080

up property records and imagined this a

90

00:07:43,430 --> 00:07:40,479

construction company owner who lived in

91

00:07:47,350 --> 00:07:43,440

the area and yes owned a huge property

92

00:07:49,510 --> 00:07:47,360

over 100 acres had a mountain on it

93

00:07:52,150 --> 00:07:49,520

charlie wiser then scoured social media

94

00:07:54,550 --> 00:07:52,160

posts and also found nick we believe

95

00:07:56,869 --> 00:07:54,560

that we have found him her friend who

96

00:07:59,670 --> 00:07:56,879

went to the coffee shop with her we can

97

00:08:01,430 --> 00:07:59,680

verify all of this much of this through

98

00:08:03,029 --> 00:08:01,440

social media posts

99

00:08:04,950 --> 00:08:03,039

he was friends with angeli and his

100

00:08:07,110 --> 00:08:04,960

social media post confirmed that he was

101
00:08:09,270 --> 00:08:07,120
in the area during the time frame she

102
00:08:10,869 --> 00:08:09,280
said he was

103
00:08:13,909 --> 00:08:10,879
next angeli

104
00:08:15,589 --> 00:08:13,919
recently sent me her resume and various

105
00:08:17,909 --> 00:08:15,599
proofs of her military claims and

106
00:08:20,150 --> 00:08:17,919
employment history

107
00:08:21,029 --> 00:08:20,160
she sent me proofs that these things are

108
00:08:22,710 --> 00:08:21,039
real

109
00:08:24,710 --> 00:08:22,720
now i haven't had enough time with them

110
00:08:26,869 --> 00:08:24,720
yet and i'm no expert but in the short

111
00:08:28,790 --> 00:08:26,879
time i've had them i can say that the

112
00:08:30,309 --> 00:08:28,800
documents all appear to be legitimate

113
00:08:31,909 --> 00:08:30,319

and while i'm still

114

00:08:32,870 --> 00:08:31,919

sure that i need to do some additional

115

00:08:34,870 --> 00:08:32,880

checking

116

00:08:36,790 --> 00:08:34,880

i feel confident right now in saying

117

00:08:39,670 --> 00:08:36,800

that her education her employment

118

00:08:41,670 --> 00:08:39,680

history and her military service are

119

00:08:44,389 --> 00:08:41,680

real

120

00:08:46,389 --> 00:08:44,399

we are all too skeptical we have seen

121

00:08:48,470 --> 00:08:46,399

far too many people come out with

122

00:08:50,470 --> 00:08:48,480

stories of this type and their

123

00:08:54,870 --> 00:08:50,480

backgrounds are fake their educations

124

00:08:56,630 --> 00:08:54,880

are fake i jump to conclusions

125

00:08:57,910 --> 00:08:56,640

i also jump to conclusions about the

126

00:09:00,949 --> 00:08:57,920

friends that she wants to remain

127

00:09:03,670 --> 00:09:00,959

anonymous they are real not imagined or

128

00:09:05,430 --> 00:09:03,680

made up so i owe her a huge apology for

129

00:09:07,269 --> 00:09:05,440

jumping to those conclusions and saying

130

00:09:09,509 --> 00:09:07,279

her background was probably fake or

131

00:09:11,350 --> 00:09:09,519

friends are probably not real

132

00:09:13,430 --> 00:09:11,360

we've seen so many frauds with fake

133

00:09:15,350 --> 00:09:13,440

military service fake education fake

134

00:09:17,670 --> 00:09:15,360

employment histories that i just assumed

135

00:09:19,750 --> 00:09:17,680

she was just another fraud in a long

136

00:09:21,829 --> 00:09:19,760

line of ufo hucksters

137

00:09:24,310 --> 00:09:21,839

i didn't even give her the benefit of

138

00:09:25,990 --> 00:09:24,320

the doubt or do my due diligence before

139

00:09:28,790 --> 00:09:26,000

saying some of the things that i said on

140

00:09:29,750 --> 00:09:28,800

a previous show and for that i apologize

141

00:09:31,990 --> 00:09:29,760

to her

142

00:09:34,710 --> 00:09:32,000

and i apologize to my audience you

143

00:09:37,190 --> 00:09:34,720

should never do research by proclamation

144

00:09:39,509 --> 00:09:37,200

and someone without doing the work

145

00:09:41,829 --> 00:09:39,519

shouldn't even open their mouth

146

00:09:44,470 --> 00:09:41,839

the truth is i put my mouth in gear

147

00:09:48,389 --> 00:09:44,480

before having any facts in hand so again

148

00:09:51,269 --> 00:09:48,399

i apologize because that was wrong of me

149

00:09:53,829 --> 00:09:51,279

now without further ado let's bring in

150

00:09:55,350 --> 00:09:53,839

our guest tonight anjali

151
00:09:56,470 --> 00:09:55,360
hi anjali

152
00:09:58,470 --> 00:09:56,480
hi

153
00:10:00,310 --> 00:09:58,480
i never thought that you and i would do

154
00:10:02,550 --> 00:10:00,320
this i never thought i would speak to

155
00:10:05,670 --> 00:10:02,560
you and i hope that you

156
00:10:09,030 --> 00:10:05,680
know that my apology and my hat in my

157
00:10:10,949 --> 00:10:09,040
hand here and my eating crow is sincere

158
00:10:12,630 --> 00:10:10,959
and i hope you understand the reasons

159
00:10:14,550 --> 00:10:12,640
why i may have jumped to conclusions

160
00:10:16,829 --> 00:10:14,560
having seen so many people with fake

161
00:10:18,949 --> 00:10:16,839
educations fake

162
00:10:20,550 --> 00:10:18,959
backgrounds i mean are you aware of just

163
00:10:22,230 --> 00:10:20,560

how many people come out with stories

164

00:10:23,829 --> 00:10:22,240

like yours and then it turns out they

165

00:10:26,150 --> 00:10:23,839

didn't work where they said they were

166

00:10:28,230 --> 00:10:26,160

they didn't have the military service

167

00:10:30,630 --> 00:10:28,240

it's very common that these

168

00:10:32,389 --> 00:10:30,640

stories are brought by people

169

00:10:35,350 --> 00:10:32,399

whose backgrounds are

170

00:10:37,190 --> 00:10:35,360

problematic at best but in your case i

171

00:10:39,910 --> 00:10:37,200

will stand here and say

172

00:10:41,509 --> 00:10:39,920

i was wrong about a great many things so

173

00:10:43,350 --> 00:10:41,519

i thought that would be a good place to

174

00:10:45,110 --> 00:10:43,360

start our talk

175

00:10:47,829 --> 00:10:45,120

awesome thank you i appreciate that

176

00:10:49,750 --> 00:10:47,839

stephen um you don't need to eat crow

177

00:10:52,790 --> 00:10:49,760

the apology is

178

00:10:56,150 --> 00:10:52,800

is enough and it's sincere and you're

179

00:10:58,069 --> 00:10:56,160

all is forgiven um i i really don't

180

00:11:02,630 --> 00:10:58,079

understand the history of the ufo

181

00:11:05,910 --> 00:11:02,640

community um and but i'm i'm learning

182

00:11:06,870 --> 00:11:05,920

i think they call it proxy by fire

183

00:11:10,630 --> 00:11:06,880

yeah

184

00:11:12,870 --> 00:11:10,640

by fire because it seems that your story

185

00:11:16,230 --> 00:11:12,880

has ignited a great deal of

186

00:11:19,590 --> 00:11:16,240

controversy and and curiosity and there

187

00:11:22,230 --> 00:11:19,600

are people on both sides and i felt like

188

00:11:24,630 --> 00:11:22,240

the the skeptical side people were far

189

00:11:27,590 --> 00:11:24,640

too quick like me to just dismiss you

190

00:11:29,590 --> 00:11:27,600

and say her story is fake but the

191

00:11:32,069 --> 00:11:29,600

problem that i have now is if your

192

00:11:34,230 --> 00:11:32,079

education is real if your background is

193

00:11:36,069 --> 00:11:34,240

real if your friends that i thought

194

00:11:38,069 --> 00:11:36,079

weren't real turned out to be real if

195

00:11:39,829 --> 00:11:38,079

this mountain is real

196

00:11:41,910 --> 00:11:39,839

then why should i not give you the

197

00:11:44,150 --> 00:11:41,920

benefit of the doubt and and have a

198

00:11:46,550 --> 00:11:44,160

conversation and see what can be learned

199

00:11:48,710 --> 00:11:46,560

thank you thank you that's that's really

200

00:11:51,030 --> 00:11:48,720

all i ask for

201
00:11:51,990 --> 00:11:51,040
right so please whatever questions you

202
00:11:52,870 --> 00:11:52,000
have

203
00:11:54,870 --> 00:11:52,880
um

204
00:11:56,629 --> 00:11:54,880
yeah and i want to take a moment just to

205
00:11:58,710 --> 00:11:56,639
just to advise the live chat of two

206
00:12:00,069 --> 00:11:58,720
things number one i promise that we

207
00:12:01,910 --> 00:12:00,079
would be respectful of our guests

208
00:12:04,310 --> 00:12:01,920
tonight so you can ask questions you can

209
00:12:06,949 --> 00:12:04,320
discuss but please be respectful of our

210
00:12:08,790 --> 00:12:06,959
guests tonight we we don't want to ever

211
00:12:11,269 --> 00:12:08,800
be disrespectful to a guest and number

212
00:12:12,550 --> 00:12:11,279
two we normally sometimes we read all

213
00:12:14,470 --> 00:12:12,560

the super chats we're going to read them

214

00:12:16,389 --> 00:12:14,480

all after the interview because i don't

215

00:12:18,389 --> 00:12:16,399

want to interrupt this is far too

216

00:12:19,990 --> 00:12:18,399

important to stop every two minutes so

217

00:12:21,910 --> 00:12:20,000

i'll thank every single super chat at

218

00:12:23,190 --> 00:12:21,920

the end we'll read them all but for now

219

00:12:25,269 --> 00:12:23,200

we're going to dive right into the

220

00:12:26,230 --> 00:12:25,279

questions i thought i could start with

221

00:12:27,829 --> 00:12:26,240

something

222

00:12:29,990 --> 00:12:27,839

and and again this question is with

223

00:12:32,389 --> 00:12:30,000

respect anjali but we you and i have

224

00:12:33,829 --> 00:12:32,399

something in common actually

225

00:12:35,829 --> 00:12:33,839

and it's something that i keep coming

226

00:12:37,910 --> 00:12:35,839

back to when i listen to or think about

227

00:12:39,269 --> 00:12:37,920

your story you described meeting a

228

00:12:40,230 --> 00:12:39,279

lavender being

229

00:12:43,190 --> 00:12:40,240

because

230

00:12:44,790 --> 00:12:43,200

honestly i once met a purple being and i

231

00:12:46,710 --> 00:12:44,800

also had an experience where i thought

232

00:12:48,550 --> 00:12:46,720

higher beings had taken me out of my

233

00:12:50,550 --> 00:12:48,560

body and put me back in

234

00:12:53,430 --> 00:12:50,560

but in my case it was under the

235

00:12:55,670 --> 00:12:53,440

influence of dmt and many people are

236

00:12:58,389 --> 00:12:55,680

asking about your experience and is

237

00:13:00,710 --> 00:12:58,399

there some relation to dmt because so

238

00:13:02,949 --> 00:13:00,720

many people have a dmt experience that

239

00:13:04,150 --> 00:13:02,959

is very similar to yours can you talk

240

00:13:06,150 --> 00:13:04,160

about that

241

00:13:07,190 --> 00:13:06,160

do you think that is there a possibility

242

00:13:09,110 --> 00:13:07,200

that you were dosed with the

243

00:13:11,910 --> 00:13:09,120

hallucinogen perhaps unknowingly and

244

00:13:13,750 --> 00:13:11,920

that is the cause of your experience

245

00:13:16,069 --> 00:13:13,760

what do you think

246

00:13:17,750 --> 00:13:16,079

um

247

00:13:20,230 --> 00:13:17,760

i think that

248

00:13:21,670 --> 00:13:20,240

we'll know soon enough

249

00:13:23,750 --> 00:13:21,680

my

250

00:13:27,829 --> 00:13:23,760

i can't tell you

251
00:13:30,150 --> 00:13:27,839
what i experienced was or was not like

252
00:13:32,069 --> 00:13:30,160
a particular hallucination

253
00:13:34,550 --> 00:13:32,079
i know this is the biggest talk out

254
00:13:37,110 --> 00:13:34,560
there or one of the biggest have you

255
00:13:38,470 --> 00:13:37,120
ever done a hallucinogenic drug

256
00:13:40,550 --> 00:13:38,480
i have

257
00:13:41,590 --> 00:13:40,560
had um

258
00:13:43,590 --> 00:13:41,600
it's a

259
00:13:45,269 --> 00:13:43,600
synthetic

260
00:13:47,269 --> 00:13:45,279
mushroom it was

261
00:13:49,829 --> 00:13:47,279
it was developed in a lab

262
00:13:51,910 --> 00:13:49,839
um and like at a

263
00:13:54,949 --> 00:13:51,920

university you know like at a university

264

00:13:56,069 --> 00:13:54,959

lab had been purchased um

265

00:13:57,110 --> 00:13:56,079

that way

266

00:13:59,030 --> 00:13:57,120

and

267

00:14:00,870 --> 00:13:59,040

it was what i was told was that it was a

268

00:14:02,949 --> 00:14:00,880

synthetic mushroom and it was from

269

00:14:03,990 --> 00:14:02,959

someone that i trusted very much

270

00:14:05,030 --> 00:14:04,000

um

271

00:14:07,350 --> 00:14:05,040

and

272

00:14:10,069 --> 00:14:07,360

um it was a powder

273

00:14:11,910 --> 00:14:10,079

kind of a a tan powder

274

00:14:14,150 --> 00:14:11,920

and did you find that hallucinogenic

275

00:14:15,590 --> 00:14:14,160

experience similar to this experience

276

00:14:16,389 --> 00:14:15,600

you're having with aliens or completely

277

00:14:21,509 --> 00:14:16,399

no

278

00:14:23,829 --> 00:14:21,519

was really disappointed because

279

00:14:26,629 --> 00:14:23,839

um other than having what i would say

280

00:14:28,230 --> 00:14:26,639

some was some euphoria with that

281

00:14:32,629 --> 00:14:28,240

synthetic with that powder that i was

282

00:14:33,670 --> 00:14:32,639

talking about um it i had some euphoria

283

00:14:34,629 --> 00:14:33,680

um

284

00:15:16,629 --> 00:14:34,639

i

285

00:15:20,710 --> 00:15:16,639

okay

286

00:15:24,150 --> 00:15:20,720

wow um no didn't know that um

287

00:15:27,030 --> 00:15:24,160

i what i have understood about dmt from

288

00:15:29,189 --> 00:15:27,040

just from what people have told me

289

00:15:31,509 --> 00:15:29,199

um a lot of people have suggested to me

290

00:15:33,430 --> 00:15:31,519

that perhaps when

291

00:15:36,550 --> 00:15:33,440

what i would say is the beginning of

292

00:15:40,069 --> 00:15:36,560

this stage of contact with with the

293

00:15:42,310 --> 00:15:40,079

beings um in in 2017 when i was in the

294

00:15:44,710 --> 00:15:42,320

hospital uh a lot of people were

295

00:15:47,110 --> 00:15:44,720

suggesting then that when the the woman

296

00:15:50,949 --> 00:15:47,120

who had just passed came to see me that

297

00:15:53,189 --> 00:15:50,959

i was maybe having a dnp release and me

298

00:15:55,829 --> 00:15:53,199

not knowing anything about dmt

299

00:15:57,829 --> 00:15:55,839

um i'm thinking oh okay well you know

300

00:15:59,509 --> 00:15:57,839

people say you can hallucinate maybe

301
00:16:01,430 --> 00:15:59,519
maybe that's what i was having maybe i

302
00:16:02,470 --> 00:16:01,440
had a dmt release and so i kind of went

303
00:16:06,550 --> 00:16:02,480
with it

304
00:16:09,829 --> 00:16:06,560
until after i came out on um the alien

305
00:16:13,269 --> 00:16:09,839
subreddit and um

306
00:16:15,110 --> 00:16:13,279
started looking into like the artwork

307
00:16:17,269 --> 00:16:15,120
that people have done of what they see

308
00:16:18,629 --> 00:16:17,279
when they're on dmt and i'm like stop

309
00:16:21,189 --> 00:16:18,639
the press

310
00:16:24,470 --> 00:16:21,199
that doesn't look anything like what i

311
00:16:29,189 --> 00:16:24,480
experienced like what i experienced was

312
00:16:30,389 --> 00:16:29,199
in a completely normal environment

313
00:16:32,230 --> 00:16:30,399

however

314

00:16:33,749 --> 00:16:32,240

there are some higher beings that happen

315

00:16:35,430 --> 00:16:33,759

to be standing at the end of the tunnel

316

00:16:37,110 --> 00:16:35,440

inside of the base and i'm getting a

317

00:16:38,629 --> 00:16:37,120

little confused now

318

00:16:39,910 --> 00:16:38,639

you know what i'm saying as i'm going in

319

00:16:41,110 --> 00:16:39,920

like things are feeling a little

320

00:16:43,509 --> 00:16:41,120

different

321

00:16:44,470 --> 00:16:43,519

i'm not as clear as i was a moment

322

00:16:47,430 --> 00:16:44,480

before

323

00:16:48,389 --> 00:16:47,440

um and that's when the experience of

324

00:16:51,670 --> 00:16:48,399

being

325

00:16:54,550 --> 00:16:51,680

with them began and

326

00:16:56,949 --> 00:16:54,560

i was upright i mean if i had

327

00:16:58,870 --> 00:16:56,959

if i took some

328

00:17:00,389 --> 00:16:58,880

or was dosed with with some kind of

329

00:17:01,829 --> 00:17:00,399

hallucinogen

330

00:17:03,509 --> 00:17:01,839

um

331

00:17:05,590 --> 00:17:03,519

i i would really like to know what it

332

00:17:08,150 --> 00:17:05,600

was because i

333

00:17:10,549 --> 00:17:08,160

walked up and down a mountain and was

334

00:17:13,990 --> 00:17:10,559

quite active went through a tunnel

335

00:17:15,510 --> 00:17:14,000

um i was lucid everything looked normal

336

00:17:17,909 --> 00:17:15,520

you know what i'm saying i mean there

337

00:17:20,630 --> 00:17:17,919

was nothing different except at the

338

00:17:23,909 --> 00:17:20,640

destination there actually were

339

00:17:26,789 --> 00:17:23,919

beings of another race that that i was

340

00:17:28,470 --> 00:17:26,799

about to engage with yeah and boy

341

00:17:29,190 --> 00:17:28,480

incredible story we're going to get into

342

00:17:31,190 --> 00:17:29,200

it

343

00:17:33,590 --> 00:17:31,200

this next question is is very important

344

00:17:35,990 --> 00:17:33,600

too and and this is sent from charlie

345

00:17:37,350 --> 00:17:36,000

wiser actually and i think this is one

346

00:17:39,669 --> 00:17:37,360

of the problems that i had with the

347

00:17:41,350 --> 00:17:39,679

story as well and that is

348

00:17:43,350 --> 00:17:41,360

why are you waiting three years to

349

00:17:45,350 --> 00:17:43,360

return to this cave that you

350

00:17:47,350 --> 00:17:45,360

say that you met aliens at because if it

351
00:17:49,750 --> 00:17:47,360
were me or most other people that i know

352
00:17:51,350 --> 00:17:49,760
who are so interested in this topic i

353
00:17:53,430 --> 00:17:51,360
wouldn't be able to keep myself away

354
00:17:56,390 --> 00:17:53,440
from that place i'd have to go back and

355
00:17:58,390 --> 00:17:56,400
try to get evidence or do something and

356
00:18:00,310 --> 00:17:58,400
so people are a little confused about

357
00:18:02,230 --> 00:18:00,320
why would you wait three years to return

358
00:18:04,710 --> 00:18:02,240
there

359
00:18:07,029 --> 00:18:04,720
i i can't give you an answer to that

360
00:18:08,070 --> 00:18:07,039
um i can tell you

361
00:18:13,190 --> 00:18:08,080
the

362
00:18:15,990 --> 00:18:13,200
my friends

363
00:18:17,909 --> 00:18:16,000

and my attempt to contact and

364

00:18:20,310 --> 00:18:17,919

and reach them that

365

00:18:22,789 --> 00:18:20,320

was unsuccessful um which i've already

366

00:18:24,310 --> 00:18:22,799

talked about um

367

00:18:25,909 --> 00:18:24,320

i would say that if you

368

00:18:28,150 --> 00:18:25,919

if you know anything about southern

369

00:18:30,870 --> 00:18:28,160

california it's not the kind of place

370

00:18:32,870 --> 00:18:30,880

that you go and trespass no i know about

371

00:18:35,510 --> 00:18:32,880

it yeah i've been through i've been to

372

00:18:37,270 --> 00:18:35,520

that desert in a van and it's not a fun

373

00:18:38,549 --> 00:18:37,280

place you you got to make sure that you

374

00:18:41,669 --> 00:18:38,559

have water

375

00:18:44,070 --> 00:18:41,679

or you could die it's that strange of a

376

00:18:45,909 --> 00:18:44,080

place you know it is even in the higher

377

00:18:49,270 --> 00:18:45,919

elevation you know it's still very

378

00:18:51,110 --> 00:18:49,280

difficult to find water um and

379

00:18:52,310 --> 00:18:51,120

um you know

380

00:18:55,029 --> 00:18:52,320

so

381

00:18:57,110 --> 00:18:55,039

it wasn't an area that i felt like

382

00:19:00,870 --> 00:18:57,120

look it never even crossed my mind to

383

00:19:02,870 --> 00:19:00,880

try to trespass and or to go against his

384

00:19:04,470 --> 00:19:02,880

will it was almost

385

00:19:05,590 --> 00:19:04,480

this isn't going to make sense and i

386

00:19:07,110 --> 00:19:05,600

know that i'm probably going to be

387

00:19:09,029 --> 00:19:07,120

grilled on it and

388

00:19:10,630 --> 00:19:09,039

that's fine because

389

00:19:12,390 --> 00:19:10,640

none of you have walked in my shoes

390

00:19:13,990 --> 00:19:12,400

unless you have and then this will make

391

00:19:15,909 --> 00:19:14,000

sense to you so did you have to

392

00:19:17,590 --> 00:19:15,919

negotiate with wayne to be able to come

393

00:19:20,950 --> 00:19:17,600

back i'm sorry

394

00:19:22,310 --> 00:19:20,960

it's like they just didn't want me to

395

00:19:24,870 --> 00:19:22,320

and i knew

396

00:19:26,870 --> 00:19:24,880

that i wasn't going to go back

397

00:19:27,990 --> 00:19:26,880

like i couldn't just go back because i

398

00:19:30,950 --> 00:19:28,000

wanted to

399

00:19:34,150 --> 00:19:30,960

i i toiled and toiled at home for weeks

400

00:19:35,590 --> 00:19:34,160

just desperate desperate to get back

401
00:19:41,270 --> 00:19:35,600
um

402
00:19:43,510 --> 00:19:41,280
later they came and actually visited me

403
00:19:45,350 --> 00:19:43,520
physically and i have other memories of

404
00:19:48,950 --> 00:19:45,360
being back in the base but i don't

405
00:19:51,110 --> 00:19:48,960
really know what happened there um

406
00:19:54,150 --> 00:19:51,120
so anyway i just

407
00:19:56,230 --> 00:19:54,160
i just need you guys to understand that

408
00:19:59,590 --> 00:19:56,240
it's not real black and white all the

409
00:20:01,350 --> 00:19:59,600
time it's pretty confusing on my end too

410
00:20:03,510 --> 00:20:01,360
yeah and one can speculate that you

411
00:20:05,830 --> 00:20:03,520
don't know what effects on the human

412
00:20:08,390 --> 00:20:05,840
brain even being in proximity to these

413
00:20:09,909 --> 00:20:08,400

beings could have that it could be there

414

00:20:11,990 --> 00:20:09,919

could be a great deal of memory

415

00:20:13,990 --> 00:20:12,000

confusion or other things

416

00:20:16,310 --> 00:20:14,000

you know and also i thought we would we

417

00:20:18,310 --> 00:20:16,320

have more common ground barbara lamb is

418

00:20:20,390 --> 00:20:18,320

part of your story and did a hypnotic

419

00:20:22,070 --> 00:20:20,400

regression for you but some people

420

00:20:23,909 --> 00:20:22,080

have found fault and problem with that

421

00:20:25,990 --> 00:20:23,919

and by the way i love barbara lamb her

422

00:20:27,909 --> 00:20:26,000

and i had a nice talk one time and we

423

00:20:29,510 --> 00:20:27,919

disagreed on many things but i love her

424

00:20:32,310 --> 00:20:29,520

she reminds me of my grandmother my

425

00:20:33,190 --> 00:20:32,320

favorite grandmother she's just awesome

426

00:20:34,870 --> 00:20:33,200

yes

427

00:20:36,710 --> 00:20:34,880

so

428

00:20:38,070 --> 00:20:36,720

but the question that i and many people

429

00:20:40,549 --> 00:20:38,080

have is

430

00:20:42,789 --> 00:20:40,559

if you're gonna if you've gone into this

431

00:20:45,190 --> 00:20:42,799

tunnel and you've been inside this alien

432

00:20:47,669 --> 00:20:45,200

base and you've met these aliens

433

00:20:49,990 --> 00:20:47,679

wouldn't those memories be

434

00:20:51,510 --> 00:20:50,000

vivid and immediately accessible and

435

00:20:53,669 --> 00:20:51,520

like why did you need a hypnotic

436

00:20:57,669 --> 00:20:53,679

regression to sort of organize the

437

00:21:03,990 --> 00:20:59,510

i don't know

438

00:21:06,710 --> 00:21:04,000

um

439

00:21:08,390 --> 00:21:06,720

as nebulous as it is and as unsatisfying

440

00:21:12,149 --> 00:21:08,400

as it is to hear

441

00:21:13,029 --> 00:21:12,159

that's part of the phenomena of the ex

442

00:21:14,149 --> 00:21:13,039

you know

443

00:21:20,310 --> 00:21:14,159

of

444

00:21:22,390 --> 00:21:20,320

i can't explain why

445

00:21:27,190 --> 00:21:22,400

i

446

00:21:29,510 --> 00:21:27,200

able to

447

00:21:31,669 --> 00:21:29,520

uncover more which really made me want

448

00:21:35,909 --> 00:21:31,679

to reach out to barbara because that was

449

00:21:37,430 --> 00:21:35,919

when i began after after i came out on

450

00:21:41,510 --> 00:21:37,440

reddit

451
00:21:44,950 --> 00:21:41,520
um that after that and i really upped my

452
00:21:46,950 --> 00:21:44,960
my meditation and my commitment

453
00:21:50,149 --> 00:21:46,960
to understanding more what had happened

454
00:21:52,870 --> 00:21:50,159
to me because at that time things were

455
00:21:55,510 --> 00:21:52,880
just really not clear and i'm not saying

456
00:21:57,909 --> 00:21:55,520
that they're clear now it's just

457
00:22:00,390 --> 00:21:57,919
there's a lot there's a lot more that i

458
00:22:02,789 --> 00:22:00,400
see but i know that there's

459
00:22:06,230 --> 00:22:02,799
a lot of mud still you know it's like i

460
00:22:08,230 --> 00:22:06,240
don't i can't see the bottom yeah

461
00:22:10,149 --> 00:22:08,240
how it goes on and on and on

462
00:22:12,310 --> 00:22:10,159
you know speaking of meditation many

463
00:22:15,190 --> 00:22:12,320

people have been very critical of your

464

00:22:16,870 --> 00:22:15,200

social media presence and interactions

465

00:22:19,110 --> 00:22:16,880

but but i know myself that being in the

466

00:22:20,950 --> 00:22:19,120

spotlight can be a double-edged sword

467

00:22:21,830 --> 00:22:20,960

and some of your internet interactions

468

00:22:23,590 --> 00:22:21,840

have been

469

00:22:25,909 --> 00:22:23,600

let's just say emotionally charged and

470

00:22:27,669 --> 00:22:25,919

difficult and i wanted to know do you

471

00:22:29,510 --> 00:22:27,679

regret some of the way

472

00:22:31,270 --> 00:22:29,520

that some of this stuff has been handled

473

00:22:33,190 --> 00:22:31,280

because i know that you're right now i'm

474

00:22:35,270 --> 00:22:33,200

blocking everyone that was once blocked

475

00:22:36,789 --> 00:22:35,280

and trying to be more transparent

476

00:22:41,110 --> 00:22:36,799

that's right

477

00:22:42,789 --> 00:22:41,120

uh i am um i'm also human and i you know

478

00:22:45,830 --> 00:22:42,799

it's it's funny

479

00:22:48,070 --> 00:22:45,840

like as soon as you start talking about

480

00:22:49,590 --> 00:22:48,080

consciousness and transcendence it's

481

00:22:51,350 --> 00:22:49,600

like people think that

482

00:22:54,070 --> 00:22:51,360

that i think

483

00:22:55,990 --> 00:22:54,080

that i've already done it for

484

00:22:59,270 --> 00:22:56,000

you know and that i'm

485

00:23:00,710 --> 00:22:59,280

that i'm like preaching something and

486

00:23:02,149 --> 00:23:00,720

that's not what i'm doing i'm trying to

487

00:23:04,470 --> 00:23:02,159

share what they're saying to me because

488

00:23:05,909 --> 00:23:04,480

it feels pretty damn important

489

00:23:07,830 --> 00:23:05,919

and

490

00:23:10,950 --> 00:23:07,840

what if you don't want to do it you

491

00:23:13,830 --> 00:23:10,960

don't have to do it um it's

492

00:23:15,990 --> 00:23:13,840

it's a personal choice that people make

493

00:23:17,190 --> 00:23:16,000

they don't have to be anywhere

494

00:23:19,029 --> 00:23:17,200

but at home

495

00:23:20,630 --> 00:23:19,039

um

496

00:23:22,950 --> 00:23:20,640

so anyway

497

00:23:24,950 --> 00:23:22,960

i guess i guess what i

498

00:23:27,750 --> 00:23:24,960

what i wanted to really say is that

499

00:23:32,070 --> 00:23:27,760

there have been some instances

500

00:23:38,549 --> 00:23:33,909

regret

501
00:23:41,909 --> 00:23:38,559
i i golf to a higher standard than i

502
00:23:45,510 --> 00:23:41,919
hold anyone else um i'm done berating

503
00:23:47,830 --> 00:23:45,520
the heck out of myself to try to

504
00:23:49,430 --> 00:23:47,840
sit on somebody's pedestal um i'm just

505
00:23:51,830 --> 00:23:49,440
not interested i'm

506
00:23:53,269 --> 00:23:51,840
just having a human experience and part

507
00:23:54,549 --> 00:23:53,279
of it is

508
00:23:55,590 --> 00:23:54,559
you know this

509
00:24:05,110 --> 00:23:55,600
and

510
00:24:08,070 --> 00:24:05,120
people

511
00:24:10,470 --> 00:24:08,080
well that's fair and you know we have

512
00:24:12,390 --> 00:24:10,480
we have a lot of audience interaction

513
00:24:13,990 --> 00:24:12,400

here and and i got a question from one

514

00:24:16,710 --> 00:24:14,000

of our audience members that made me

515

00:24:18,710 --> 00:24:16,720

think all day it made me think all day

516

00:24:21,430 --> 00:24:18,720

now you've we've talked about dmt and

517

00:24:23,510 --> 00:24:21,440

sort of eliminated that as a possibility

518

00:24:27,990 --> 00:24:23,520

so

519

00:24:30,630 --> 00:24:28,000

suppose eliminated that as a possibility

520

00:24:33,430 --> 00:24:30,640

for what caused your experience but v

521

00:24:34,789 --> 00:24:33,440

asks for the sake of argument that let's

522

00:24:37,110 --> 00:24:34,799

say you're being truthful about your

523

00:24:39,669 --> 00:24:37,120

whole experience are you open to the

524

00:24:41,510 --> 00:24:39,679

possibility that you may be a being

525

00:24:43,590 --> 00:24:41,520

deceived or b

526
00:24:47,590 --> 00:24:43,600
not actually communicating with aliens

527
00:24:50,310 --> 00:24:47,600
but with a fractal of your own psyche

528
00:24:52,070 --> 00:24:50,320
uh no on that second part and read the

529
00:24:53,750 --> 00:24:52,080
first part again

530
00:24:57,990 --> 00:24:53,760
are you open to the possibility you may

531
00:25:02,230 --> 00:25:00,630
i am open to every possibility

532
00:25:05,669 --> 00:25:02,240
well that's very fair

533
00:25:07,750 --> 00:25:05,679
i have no idea any more than anyone else

534
00:25:11,510 --> 00:25:07,760
i can tell you how it feels

535
00:25:12,630 --> 00:25:11,520
their presence i can

536
00:25:15,029 --> 00:25:12,640
tell you

537
00:25:16,070 --> 00:25:15,039
um what it feels like when they reach

538
00:25:18,310 --> 00:25:16,080

out and

539

00:25:19,909 --> 00:25:18,320

communicate i

540

00:25:20,950 --> 00:25:19,919

can tell you that i

541

00:25:23,750 --> 00:25:20,960

i don't

542

00:25:24,950 --> 00:25:23,760

i've never met anyone

543

00:25:25,410 --> 00:25:24,960

personally

544

00:25:26,630 --> 00:25:25,420

um

545

00:25:30,310 --> 00:25:26,640

[Music]

546

00:25:31,909 --> 00:25:30,320

who gave so much warmth and

547

00:25:32,710 --> 00:25:31,919

had so much peace

548

00:25:34,549 --> 00:25:32,720

just

549

00:25:38,789 --> 00:25:34,559

being

550

00:25:41,269 --> 00:25:38,799

near them and

551

00:25:44,230 --> 00:25:41,279

i i don't know how that's bad

552

00:25:46,950 --> 00:25:44,240

i i look back at who i am and i feel

553

00:25:50,149 --> 00:25:46,960

like i'm so much of a better person

554

00:25:52,549 --> 00:25:50,159

uh than i was so much closer i guess to

555

00:25:54,870 --> 00:25:52,559

being the kind of person

556

00:25:56,630 --> 00:25:54,880

you know that that i'd hoped to be one

557

00:25:57,909 --> 00:25:56,640

day

558

00:25:59,350 --> 00:25:57,919

you think this experience made you a

559

00:26:00,950 --> 00:25:59,360

better person

560

00:26:02,950 --> 00:26:00,960

oh absolutely

561

00:26:05,029 --> 00:26:02,960

absolutely is that profound and

562

00:26:06,149 --> 00:26:05,039

life-changing of an experience

563

00:26:07,750 --> 00:26:06,159

oh yeah

564

00:26:09,430 --> 00:26:07,760

absolutely

565

00:26:13,590 --> 00:26:09,440

it's

566

00:26:14,390 --> 00:26:13,600

experience of my life

567

00:26:17,669 --> 00:26:14,400

so

568

00:26:18,870 --> 00:26:17,679

i want you i want to apologize for

569

00:26:21,350 --> 00:26:18,880

things that i said on a previous

570

00:26:23,269 --> 00:26:21,360

broadcast because i did speculate but i

571

00:26:25,269 --> 00:26:23,279

do want to ask you directly with with

572

00:26:27,269 --> 00:26:25,279

great respect is it possible that you

573

00:26:31,510 --> 00:26:27,279

have some form of mental illness which

574

00:26:33,190 --> 00:26:31,520

causes you to hallucinate or hear voices

575

00:26:35,669 --> 00:26:33,200

if i have

576

00:26:38,149 --> 00:26:35,679

some sort of illness that causes me to

577

00:26:40,310 --> 00:26:38,159

hallucinate and hear voices it's

578

00:26:43,029 --> 00:26:40,320

something that nobody else has ever had

579

00:26:46,149 --> 00:26:43,039

or seen before i don't know

580

00:26:47,909 --> 00:26:46,159

anyone who can operate from a level of

581

00:26:50,789 --> 00:26:47,919

psychosis that people are trying to

582

00:26:52,870 --> 00:26:50,799

suggest that i come in and out of

583

00:26:54,789 --> 00:26:52,880

constantly um

584

00:26:57,350 --> 00:26:54,799

and but yet i can

585

00:26:59,590 --> 00:26:57,360

i can have you know lucid conversations

586

00:27:00,390 --> 00:26:59,600

and i can take care of myself

587

00:27:02,789 --> 00:27:00,400

and

588

00:27:04,549 --> 00:27:02,799

yeah now having talked to you i i i

589

00:27:06,789 --> 00:27:04,559

discount that possibility as well

590

00:27:08,470 --> 00:27:06,799

because yeah you know i've i've known

591

00:27:11,029 --> 00:27:08,480

somebody in my family with paranoid

592

00:27:13,430 --> 00:27:11,039

schizophrenia and they they couldn't not

593

00:27:15,750 --> 00:27:13,440

maintain a conversation

594

00:27:19,830 --> 00:27:15,760

like you can or or speak intelligently

595

00:27:22,070 --> 00:27:19,840

or articulate advanced you know thoughts

596

00:27:23,990 --> 00:27:22,080

so a big question i always have to any

597

00:27:26,389 --> 00:27:24,000

experencer then is

598

00:27:29,110 --> 00:27:26,399

did you get some kind of sense

599

00:27:30,070 --> 00:27:29,120

why are they here what do they want and

600

00:27:33,430 --> 00:27:30,080

why

601
00:27:39,430 --> 00:27:35,909
okay um

602
00:27:40,149 --> 00:27:39,440
someone just said hello steven um

603
00:27:42,389 --> 00:27:40,159
so

604
00:27:44,389 --> 00:27:42,399
you just got a greeting um

605
00:27:45,750 --> 00:27:44,399
so the higher beings are talking to me

606
00:27:47,029 --> 00:27:45,760
that's interesting just they're

607
00:27:48,389 --> 00:27:47,039
acknowledging this they're saying like

608
00:27:50,870 --> 00:27:48,399
hello

609
00:27:51,990 --> 00:27:50,880
and um so anyway

610
00:27:52,950 --> 00:27:52,000
um

611
00:27:56,310 --> 00:27:52,960
they

612
00:27:59,830 --> 00:27:56,320
right

613
00:28:04,950 --> 00:28:03,029

they are here because they are

614

00:28:07,590 --> 00:28:04,960

part of the natural

615

00:28:10,149 --> 00:28:07,600

cycle of what we're experiencing

616

00:28:11,669 --> 00:28:10,159

ourselves right now

617

00:28:14,070 --> 00:28:11,679

that

618

00:28:16,310 --> 00:28:14,080

i agreed

619

00:28:18,070 --> 00:28:16,320

to come here and do this and go through

620

00:28:20,310 --> 00:28:18,080

these challenges

621

00:28:21,190 --> 00:28:20,320

um prior to this incarnation they say

622

00:28:25,909 --> 00:28:21,200

that i

623

00:28:27,909 --> 00:28:25,919

i volunteered for this um that this is

624

00:28:29,510 --> 00:28:27,919

my work that i do

625

00:28:31,430 --> 00:28:29,520

um now

626

00:28:33,350 --> 00:28:31,440

i'm telling you that this

627

00:28:35,590 --> 00:28:33,360

feels right to me

628

00:28:37,110 --> 00:28:35,600

i'm not telling you that i have memory

629

00:28:40,789 --> 00:28:37,120

of it being true

630

00:28:43,029 --> 00:28:40,799

i just have how it feels very true

631

00:28:45,029 --> 00:28:43,039

do you understand um

632

00:28:46,789 --> 00:28:45,039

it's like there's this

633

00:28:49,750 --> 00:28:46,799

there's this like itch

634

00:28:51,590 --> 00:28:49,760

i don't know how else to explain it but

635

00:28:52,549 --> 00:28:51,600

you know i just can't quite reach

636

00:28:54,950 --> 00:28:52,559

something

637

00:28:57,830 --> 00:28:54,960

um and i try but

638

00:28:59,430 --> 00:28:57,840

so they they say that they are they're

639

00:29:01,669 --> 00:28:59,440

here to

640

00:29:02,630 --> 00:29:01,679

facilitate

641

00:29:05,190 --> 00:29:02,640

uh

642

00:29:08,470 --> 00:29:05,200

our choices at the end of this cycle

643

00:29:11,190 --> 00:29:08,480

that's a very natural cycle

644

00:29:12,870 --> 00:29:11,200

that comes to a natural conclusion

645

00:29:14,710 --> 00:29:12,880

um

646

00:29:16,470 --> 00:29:14,720

that

647

00:29:19,110 --> 00:29:16,480

we

648

00:29:20,630 --> 00:29:19,120

will be moving into a

649

00:29:22,789 --> 00:29:20,640

like a

650

00:29:24,950 --> 00:29:22,799

non-temporal

651
00:29:27,669 --> 00:29:24,960
uh

652
00:29:29,269 --> 00:29:27,679
more of a shift in in the way that we

653
00:29:32,470 --> 00:29:29,279
perceive

654
00:29:34,789 --> 00:29:32,480
crime and how we can interact with space

655
00:29:38,710 --> 00:29:36,149
um

656
00:29:40,950 --> 00:29:38,720
that this is natural as well and it's on

657
00:29:43,909 --> 00:29:40,960
a cycle there they like keep showing me

658
00:29:48,070 --> 00:29:43,919
like a cycle like a wheel that's moving

659
00:29:51,110 --> 00:29:49,590
and

660
00:29:55,590 --> 00:29:51,120
that

661
00:29:57,110 --> 00:29:55,600
because the earth is

662
00:30:01,669 --> 00:29:57,120
like

663
00:30:04,389 --> 00:30:01,679

to say she because it makes me

664

00:30:06,630 --> 00:30:04,399

yeah mother earth i'm good with that

665

00:30:09,510 --> 00:30:06,640

no we all talk about mother earth

666

00:30:10,389 --> 00:30:09,520

but uh right or wrong

667

00:30:13,190 --> 00:30:10,399

um

668

00:30:14,950 --> 00:30:13,200

that like the that the earth itself has

669

00:30:16,149 --> 00:30:14,960

a density of its own consciousness and

670

00:30:19,909 --> 00:30:16,159

that it is

671

00:30:23,190 --> 00:30:19,919

it is itself transcending into a higher

672

00:30:25,510 --> 00:30:23,200

density of light

673

00:30:28,549 --> 00:30:25,520

consciousness which is essentially

674

00:30:29,830 --> 00:30:28,559

they show me like um

675

00:30:31,669 --> 00:30:29,840

it's like if you could see something

676

00:30:34,149 --> 00:30:31,679

like moving very

677

00:30:38,310 --> 00:30:34,159

very quickly but so quickly that it's

678

00:30:42,070 --> 00:30:39,350

you know

679

00:30:43,110 --> 00:30:42,080

okay i don't really like it

680

00:30:44,870 --> 00:30:43,120

um

681

00:30:47,029 --> 00:30:44,880

you know i did want to ask you

682

00:30:49,590 --> 00:30:47,039

because a lot of a lot of the parts of

683

00:30:51,590 --> 00:30:49,600

your story with respect again

684

00:30:53,269 --> 00:30:51,600

it's kind of like

685

00:30:55,669 --> 00:30:53,279

some new age things that i have heard

686

00:30:58,470 --> 00:30:55,679

before you know higher densities and

687

00:30:59,509 --> 00:30:58,480

raise your vibration this is very common

688

00:31:01,509 --> 00:30:59,519

and

689

00:31:04,310 --> 00:31:01,519

uh there have been a lot of people out

690

00:31:06,149 --> 00:31:04,320

there selling ascension for years you

691

00:31:08,389 --> 00:31:06,159

could buy their courses on ascension you

692

00:31:10,630 --> 00:31:08,399

could buy their books on how to ascend

693

00:31:12,950 --> 00:31:10,640

and nobody ever seems to ascend

694

00:31:14,389 --> 00:31:12,960

but your thing seems to be transcension

695

00:31:16,789 --> 00:31:14,399

and i wanted to know

696

00:31:18,870 --> 00:31:16,799

what is the difference between ascension

697

00:31:20,230 --> 00:31:18,880

and transcension because you've

698

00:31:22,950 --> 00:31:20,240

mentioned that these beings are here to

699

00:31:26,230 --> 00:31:22,960

help us to transcend

700

00:31:27,750 --> 00:31:26,240

and i'm a bit unclear in the difference

701
00:31:31,350 --> 00:31:27,760
um i

702
00:31:33,669 --> 00:31:31,360
i don't know what they mean by ascension

703
00:31:35,190 --> 00:31:33,679
um it sounds

704
00:31:36,389 --> 00:31:35,200
sounds very

705
00:31:38,789 --> 00:31:36,399
um

706
00:31:40,870 --> 00:31:38,799
judeo-christian oriented so i could

707
00:31:41,669 --> 00:31:40,880
probably take a stab at it but i won't

708
00:31:43,590 --> 00:31:41,679
um

709
00:31:45,029 --> 00:31:43,600
take it from the rapture it's similar to

710
00:31:46,630 --> 00:31:45,039
rapture where

711
00:31:48,789 --> 00:31:46,640
the people who are out there teaching

712
00:31:50,710 --> 00:31:48,799
ascension is are basically saying that

713
00:31:52,230 --> 00:31:50,720

the few people who prepare themselves

714

00:31:54,070 --> 00:31:52,240

are going to be ready for this event and

715

00:31:55,990 --> 00:31:54,080

they will ascend and everybody else i

716

00:31:57,750 --> 00:31:56,000

don't know where they end up but it's

717

00:31:59,590 --> 00:31:57,760

it's been a long-standing new age belief

718

00:32:02,630 --> 00:31:59,600

so when i heard you talking about

719

00:32:04,310 --> 00:32:02,640

transcension i i just wondered is this

720

00:32:06,710 --> 00:32:04,320

the same thing that all these other new

721

00:32:08,389 --> 00:32:06,720

age gurus have discussed

722

00:32:10,470 --> 00:32:08,399

called trans

723

00:32:12,950 --> 00:32:10,480

ascension

724

00:32:15,990 --> 00:32:12,960

okay first of all i'm going to unpack

725

00:32:17,750 --> 00:32:16,000

the um implication which is that i am a

726
00:32:19,110 --> 00:32:17,760
new age

727
00:32:20,630 --> 00:32:19,120
well i apologize for that

728
00:32:25,750 --> 00:32:20,640
characterization

729
00:32:26,950 --> 00:32:25,760
so my apologies thank you

730
00:32:28,389 --> 00:32:26,960
um

731
00:32:40,230 --> 00:32:28,399
i

732
00:32:41,990 --> 00:32:40,240
energy and

733
00:32:43,350 --> 00:32:42,000
uh

734
00:32:45,509 --> 00:32:43,360
and the

735
00:32:49,430 --> 00:32:45,519
move they're

736
00:32:50,789 --> 00:32:49,440
they're showing like the movement of

737
00:32:54,070 --> 00:32:50,799
of

738
00:32:57,430 --> 00:32:55,750

they're saying they did use a vibration

739

00:33:01,750 --> 00:32:57,440

and a talk of vibration that it's not

740

00:33:04,310 --> 00:33:01,760

new that um it isn't a new age belief

741

00:33:05,430 --> 00:33:04,320

it's just it was

742

00:33:07,509 --> 00:33:05,440

essentially

743

00:33:09,750 --> 00:33:07,519

it was forgotten it's like forgotten

744

00:33:12,310 --> 00:33:09,760

knowledge more than it is new knowledge

745

00:33:14,870 --> 00:33:12,320

it's forgotten knowledge and

746

00:33:18,149 --> 00:33:14,880

um that that's just part of the cycle

747

00:33:21,830 --> 00:33:18,159

you know and the waking up is

748

00:33:24,149 --> 00:33:21,840

is the transcending part it's realizing

749

00:33:25,430 --> 00:33:24,159

your connection

750

00:33:27,029 --> 00:33:25,440

to

751
00:33:29,350 --> 00:33:27,039
all sources of all sorts of

752
00:33:30,789 --> 00:33:29,360
consciousness that

753
00:33:32,870 --> 00:33:30,799
that there is

754
00:33:33,830 --> 00:33:32,880
there is an observer

755
00:33:37,350 --> 00:33:33,840
that

756
00:33:40,230 --> 00:33:37,360
you yourself you can observe yourself

757
00:33:42,950 --> 00:33:40,240
um and who and what is that what is that

758
00:33:44,789 --> 00:33:42,960
observer that that observer is the

759
00:33:46,389 --> 00:33:44,799
source of all consciousness it's like

760
00:33:49,269 --> 00:33:46,399
that's where

761
00:33:51,110 --> 00:33:49,279
we all manifest from um

762
00:33:55,350 --> 00:33:51,120
and

763
00:33:58,470 --> 00:33:55,360

because it's important for

764

00:34:05,430 --> 00:33:58,480

our ability to

765

00:34:07,909 --> 00:34:05,440

it helps to facilitate our choice

766

00:34:09,430 --> 00:34:07,919

about what we want to do next

767

00:34:10,950 --> 00:34:09,440

um

768

00:34:12,069 --> 00:34:10,960

is there anything in that that i need to

769

00:34:14,550 --> 00:34:12,079

clarify

770

00:34:16,230 --> 00:34:14,560

no i think i get it but you know uh i

771

00:34:18,230 --> 00:34:16,240

guess we can move on to some others i

772

00:34:20,389 --> 00:34:18,240

mean we should read paper if that's not

773

00:34:22,869 --> 00:34:20,399

satisfactory no i think we would get to

774

00:34:25,270 --> 00:34:22,879

conscious contact a bit later too and

775

00:34:28,069 --> 00:34:25,280

some ex more deep explanation of that

776

00:34:30,069 --> 00:34:28,079

because i find that interesting but

777

00:34:31,349 --> 00:34:30,079

on the on the list of questions here i

778

00:34:33,990 --> 00:34:31,359

have a lot of questions about things

779

00:34:36,470 --> 00:34:34,000

that i have seen people be very critical

780

00:34:37,669 --> 00:34:36,480

during this you're coming out and and

781

00:34:39,750 --> 00:34:37,679

read it and

782

00:34:41,430 --> 00:34:39,760

and and one of the things is money

783

00:34:43,510 --> 00:34:41,440

because a lot of people come out with

784

00:34:45,430 --> 00:34:43,520

similar stories to you they jump right

785

00:34:47,190 --> 00:34:45,440

into the money you know like let's make

786

00:34:49,430 --> 00:34:47,200

a book a documentary let's do

787

00:34:51,270 --> 00:34:49,440

conferences let's sell this

788

00:34:52,710 --> 00:34:51,280

but in your case what i found very

789

00:34:54,470 --> 00:34:52,720

interesting is that

790

00:34:55,990 --> 00:34:54,480

if you were here to make money i think

791

00:34:57,990 --> 00:34:56,000

you would give yourself more than a few

792

00:34:59,910 --> 00:34:58,000

month window to provide the overwhelming

793

00:35:01,910 --> 00:34:59,920

evidence and proof you're promising

794

00:35:04,150 --> 00:35:01,920

before that window closes and people

795

00:35:06,550 --> 00:35:04,160

stop buying stuff because you fail to

796

00:35:08,230 --> 00:35:06,560

produce the evidence but i i believe

797

00:35:10,230 --> 00:35:08,240

wasn't there plans for a book in a

798

00:35:11,910 --> 00:35:10,240

documentary and did you change your mind

799

00:35:13,910 --> 00:35:11,920

about that and what is your stance on

800

00:35:16,069 --> 00:35:13,920

the whole money thing because it's a bit

801
00:35:17,750 --> 00:35:16,079
confusing some people say you're not

802
00:35:18,870 --> 00:35:17,760
making a dime and you refuse to make a

803
00:35:20,710 --> 00:35:18,880
dime from this and other people are

804
00:35:22,390 --> 00:35:20,720
saying no no she's selling she's going

805
00:35:24,710 --> 00:35:22,400
to be selling this she had this on her

806
00:35:26,630 --> 00:35:24,720
website so there's some confusion that i

807
00:35:28,150 --> 00:35:26,640
thought we could both clear up so that

808
00:35:30,390 --> 00:35:28,160
there's more understanding here about

809
00:35:31,990 --> 00:35:30,400
the whole money situation

810
00:35:33,349 --> 00:35:32,000
that's right okay

811
00:35:35,270 --> 00:35:33,359
so um

812
00:35:37,990 --> 00:35:35,280
i'm really glad that

813
00:35:41,030 --> 00:35:38,000

that you've had such an interest in this

814

00:35:42,950 --> 00:35:41,040

because you'll probably recall um if

815

00:35:45,349 --> 00:35:42,960

you've listened to that

816

00:35:46,790 --> 00:35:45,359

initial clubhouse interview and the

817

00:35:49,109 --> 00:35:46,800

second one

818

00:35:50,710 --> 00:35:49,119

how many times i

819

00:35:53,270 --> 00:35:50,720

was

820

00:35:55,030 --> 00:35:53,280

prompted by several of the other people

821

00:35:56,950 --> 00:35:55,040

on the speaker panel

822

00:35:58,310 --> 00:35:56,960

to write a book that i had to write a

823

00:35:59,829 --> 00:35:58,320

book you've got to do it that's how you

824

00:36:01,270 --> 00:35:59,839

do it it's the only way to get it out

825

00:36:02,870 --> 00:36:01,280

and i heard that interview where there

826

00:36:05,190 --> 00:36:02,880

was three people telling you you gotta

827

00:36:07,190 --> 00:36:05,200

write a book yeah constantly right

828

00:36:09,510 --> 00:36:07,200

constantly and it's not that they it's

829

00:36:12,710 --> 00:36:09,520

not that they were wrong it's just that

830

00:36:13,829 --> 00:36:12,720

um i didn't have a lot of other guidance

831

00:36:17,910 --> 00:36:13,839

that was

832

00:36:19,030 --> 00:36:17,920

step into the community um

833

00:36:22,069 --> 00:36:19,040

and

834

00:36:26,390 --> 00:36:22,079

oh you've got to write a book you've got

835

00:36:27,750 --> 00:36:26,400

to write a book and i i was very um i

836

00:36:29,109 --> 00:36:27,760

heard in the interview you were like i

837

00:36:30,870 --> 00:36:29,119

don't really want to do that and people

838

00:36:32,870 --> 00:36:30,880

are like no you have to that's the way

839

00:36:34,069 --> 00:36:32,880

this is done and generally that is the

840

00:36:35,829 --> 00:36:34,079

way it's done somebody comes out with a

841

00:36:39,190 --> 00:36:35,839

story first then there's the book the

842

00:36:41,109 --> 00:36:39,200

documentaries the conference appearances

843

00:36:41,990 --> 00:36:41,119

right so i

844

00:36:44,390 --> 00:36:42,000

um

845

00:36:46,870 --> 00:36:44,400

i didn't want to write a book

846

00:36:47,990 --> 00:36:46,880

um i

847

00:36:51,270 --> 00:36:48,000

can

848

00:36:53,510 --> 00:36:51,280

i just was continually getting that

849

00:36:55,190 --> 00:36:53,520

um counsel that that's what i should do

850

00:36:57,030 --> 00:36:55,200

and that i had to have a website that

851
00:37:00,390 --> 00:36:57,040
this is just how you do it

852
00:37:03,270 --> 00:37:00,400
um yada yada and not that it's not true

853
00:37:05,349 --> 00:37:03,280
it's just that that's how you do it if

854
00:37:06,790 --> 00:37:05,359
you have a particular path that you're

855
00:37:08,310 --> 00:37:06,800
trying to be on

856
00:37:11,349 --> 00:37:08,320
and that's just not the path i'm trying

857
00:37:14,390 --> 00:37:11,359
to be on but i didn't understand um at

858
00:37:15,430 --> 00:37:14,400
the time and so um

859
00:37:17,190 --> 00:37:15,440
uh

860
00:37:20,470 --> 00:37:17,200
i

861
00:37:21,270 --> 00:37:20,480
put up

862
00:37:22,390 --> 00:37:21,280
and

863
00:37:25,430 --> 00:37:22,400

um

864

00:37:26,790 --> 00:37:25,440

i was told before my third it was the

865

00:37:28,630 --> 00:37:26,800

third appearance you have to get this

866

00:37:29,270 --> 00:37:28,640

website up you have to get this website

867

00:37:30,710 --> 00:37:29,280

up

868

00:37:32,790 --> 00:37:30,720

you know you have to get that order form

869

00:37:33,510 --> 00:37:32,800

up it's not working it's not working

870

00:37:35,589 --> 00:37:33,520

and

871

00:37:37,589 --> 00:37:35,599

um yeah even to the point of taking

872

00:37:40,150 --> 00:37:37,599

pre-orders for a book that's not yet

873

00:37:43,190 --> 00:37:40,160

written which which people found fault

874

00:37:45,109 --> 00:37:43,200

with and and honestly but i i do i

875

00:37:46,870 --> 00:37:45,119

i see both sides of the issue it's

876

00:37:48,470 --> 00:37:46,880

because there's so many people

877

00:37:50,790 --> 00:37:48,480

that have profited from stories and

878

00:37:52,230 --> 00:37:50,800

never provided the proof but

879

00:37:55,190 --> 00:37:52,240

like i said in your case you're giving

880

00:37:56,710 --> 00:37:55,200

us a hard date that like here here's the

881

00:37:57,750 --> 00:37:56,720

date and we're going to do it by this

882

00:37:59,430 --> 00:37:57,760

time

883

00:38:01,430 --> 00:37:59,440

and right at first i wasn't willing to

884

00:38:02,950 --> 00:38:01,440

wait either i was like no go right now

885

00:38:05,670 --> 00:38:02,960

and get us the proof why do we have to

886

00:38:08,470 --> 00:38:05,680

wait go get the proof if this is real

887

00:38:09,990 --> 00:38:08,480

so but i'm at the point now where i go

888

00:38:11,430 --> 00:38:10,000

you know it's already

889

00:38:13,270 --> 00:38:11,440

the middle of september we're going to

890

00:38:16,069 --> 00:38:13,280

be in october in two short weeks

891

00:38:17,750 --> 00:38:16,079

december is not very far off so it's

892

00:38:19,190 --> 00:38:17,760

right around the corner

893

00:38:20,470 --> 00:38:19,200

there's been a lot of critics about that

894

00:38:21,910 --> 00:38:20,480

too because in your initial press

895

00:38:23,670 --> 00:38:21,920

conference you said in a week you would

896

00:38:26,870 --> 00:38:23,680

release some names and so far we've just

897

00:38:29,750 --> 00:38:26,880

got wayne and one other person i believe

898

00:38:32,230 --> 00:38:29,760

yeah i'm not using the names um

899

00:38:36,069 --> 00:38:32,240

i'm not uh not after the way that i've

900

00:38:38,630 --> 00:38:36,079

been treated and um

901
00:38:40,310 --> 00:38:38,640
and frankly there have been people who

902
00:38:42,310 --> 00:38:40,320
are interested in being on the team but

903
00:38:44,550 --> 00:38:42,320
i would like them to be on the team and

904
00:38:46,390 --> 00:38:44,560
they don't want their names public they

905
00:38:48,069 --> 00:38:46,400
don't want to be on camera they don't

906
00:38:50,150 --> 00:38:48,079
want anybody to know

907
00:38:52,310 --> 00:38:50,160
um they just want to be a part of the

908
00:38:54,069 --> 00:38:52,320
research and turn over their data that's

909
00:38:57,030 --> 00:38:54,079
it well i'm just throwing this out there

910
00:39:00,310 --> 00:38:57,040
but i got magnetometers geiger counters

911
00:39:03,589 --> 00:39:00,320
thermal cameras night vision goggles and

912
00:39:06,230 --> 00:39:03,599
spelunking gear so i'm ready to jump on

913
00:39:07,829 --> 00:39:06,240

a plane whenever you want me there

914

00:39:09,910 --> 00:39:07,839

and i will

915

00:39:11,109 --> 00:39:09,920

be fair and you know i'm just putting it

916

00:39:13,109 --> 00:39:11,119

out there maybe you can put me in the

917

00:39:15,109 --> 00:39:13,119

twitter poll

918

00:39:16,230 --> 00:39:15,119

but i want to go back to this website

919

00:39:17,829 --> 00:39:16,240

because i i feel like it's really

920

00:39:18,870 --> 00:39:17,839

important um

921

00:39:19,910 --> 00:39:18,880

so

922

00:39:20,390 --> 00:39:19,920

the

923

00:39:21,510 --> 00:39:20,400

um

924

00:39:23,910 --> 00:39:21,520

[Music]

925

00:39:24,710 --> 00:39:23,920

there was never any fee attached to the

926
00:39:28,069 --> 00:39:24,720
book

927
00:39:29,270 --> 00:39:28,079
never the pre-order form was up it

928
00:39:30,870 --> 00:39:29,280
didn't work

929
00:39:31,910 --> 00:39:30,880
it never worked

930
00:39:36,069 --> 00:39:31,920
and

931
00:39:38,870 --> 00:39:36,079
the website began getting attacked

932
00:39:41,750 --> 00:39:38,880
we tried to get a more secure server

933
00:39:42,870 --> 00:39:41,760
we had so many problems that we actually

934
00:39:43,829 --> 00:39:42,880
had to

935
00:39:44,950 --> 00:39:43,839
like

936
00:39:49,829 --> 00:39:44,960
get

937
00:39:51,670 --> 00:39:49,839
and then i just said you know screw it

938
00:39:53,510 --> 00:39:51,680

screw it i just don't even care i don't

939

00:39:55,670 --> 00:39:53,520

want to deal with it anymore i'm not

940

00:39:59,190 --> 00:39:55,680

writing the book i'm not going to do it

941

00:40:00,550 --> 00:39:59,200

what i my life is not important

942

00:40:02,150 --> 00:40:00,560

just what they're saying is what's

943

00:40:03,589 --> 00:40:02,160

important and what what they're saying

944

00:40:05,589 --> 00:40:03,599

is going to happen next is what's

945

00:40:07,349 --> 00:40:05,599

important i'm sick of talking about me i

946

00:40:09,270 --> 00:40:07,359

don't want to talk about it and then the

947

00:40:11,349 --> 00:40:09,280

next thing you know that darn screenshot

948

00:40:13,670 --> 00:40:11,359

comes up and i said oh my god

949

00:40:15,990 --> 00:40:13,680

and you can follow all the comments even

950

00:40:18,390 --> 00:40:16,000

sure and i i misunderstood and what i

951
00:40:20,710 --> 00:40:18,400
said as soon as i saw that screenshot is

952
00:40:22,550 --> 00:40:20,720
why would you release a book in october

953
00:40:24,870 --> 00:40:22,560
if you're gonna have the proof in

954
00:40:26,790 --> 00:40:24,880
december it didn't make any sense to me

955
00:40:28,630 --> 00:40:26,800
so i you know i was critical but i i

956
00:40:30,230 --> 00:40:28,640
understand how like peer pressure and

957
00:40:32,069 --> 00:40:30,240
that is how everybody does it you write

958
00:40:34,069 --> 00:40:32,079
the book you do the documentary you do

959
00:40:35,670 --> 00:40:34,079
the conference appearances so maybe

960
00:40:37,910 --> 00:40:35,680
those people weren't far off and telling

961
00:40:40,390 --> 00:40:37,920
you this is how you should do it but i'm

962
00:40:42,950 --> 00:40:40,400
glad that you're doing it your way now

963
00:40:44,390 --> 00:40:42,960

yeah i just well it's it's not that

964

00:40:47,349 --> 00:40:44,400

they're doing

965

00:40:51,270 --> 00:40:47,359

all the information out that they're

966

00:40:53,430 --> 00:40:51,280

trying to get out and what i'm doing

967

00:40:54,390 --> 00:40:53,440

is i'm

968

00:40:57,750 --> 00:40:54,400

going

969

00:40:59,270 --> 00:40:57,760

to hopefully introduce these beings

970

00:41:01,670 --> 00:40:59,280

to you

971

00:41:02,950 --> 00:41:01,680

you know walk right out eventually right

972

00:41:05,030 --> 00:41:02,960

out of

973

00:41:07,510 --> 00:41:05,040

their their base

974

00:41:09,910 --> 00:41:07,520

hand in hand you know i gotta tell you

975

00:41:11,349 --> 00:41:09,920

when i started digging and finding a lot

976
00:41:13,430 --> 00:41:11,359
of truth in some of the things that

977
00:41:15,430 --> 00:41:13,440
you've said i said

978
00:41:18,150 --> 00:41:15,440
what if this is real and i'm the guy

979
00:41:19,670 --> 00:41:18,160
that said this is garbage and then in a

980
00:41:22,630 --> 00:41:19,680
few short months i'm going to look

981
00:41:25,190 --> 00:41:22,640
pretty silly supposed to be a researcher

982
00:41:27,510 --> 00:41:25,200
you know so but for for the benefit of

983
00:41:29,030 --> 00:41:27,520
people too i want to explain something

984
00:41:31,750 --> 00:41:29,040
and that is the

985
00:41:34,309 --> 00:41:31,760
this mountain that we found anjali has

986
00:41:36,630 --> 00:41:34,319
explained that if if his privacy is

987
00:41:37,910 --> 00:41:36,640
compromised or you know the the whole

988
00:41:40,710 --> 00:41:37,920

thing could be off and i didn't want to

989

00:41:43,190 --> 00:41:40,720

be the reason that that happened

990

00:41:45,349 --> 00:41:43,200

or to give you know an excuse for that

991

00:41:48,150 --> 00:41:45,359

to not happen or whatever so i got in

992

00:41:50,069 --> 00:41:48,160

this bad situation here that i have this

993

00:41:51,430 --> 00:41:50,079

information i know this woman's telling

994

00:41:53,589 --> 00:41:51,440

the truth now

995

00:41:54,790 --> 00:41:53,599

and what do i do with it so just for

996

00:41:56,550 --> 00:41:54,800

everybody that's

997

00:41:58,470 --> 00:41:56,560

everybody's asking me to give them the

998

00:42:00,069 --> 00:41:58,480

location i'm not doing it i'm not doing

999

00:42:01,990 --> 00:42:00,079

it i'm giving her the benefit of the

1000

00:42:04,550 --> 00:42:02,000

three months or whatever whatever she

1001
00:42:06,630 --> 00:42:04,560
decides i am not doing it i'm just

1002
00:42:08,390 --> 00:42:06,640
i know how people are skeptical and even

1003
00:42:09,750 --> 00:42:08,400
though i'm very skeptical and people

1004
00:42:11,750 --> 00:42:09,760
know me and i think a lot of people

1005
00:42:13,510 --> 00:42:11,760
trust me when i say this is the truth

1006
00:42:14,230 --> 00:42:13,520
and and this is what i found

1007
00:42:16,309 --> 00:42:14,240
there

1008
00:42:18,710 --> 00:42:16,319
is another show host that before i

1009
00:42:21,349 --> 00:42:18,720
talked to angeli about this i shared

1010
00:42:23,750 --> 00:42:21,359
that information but that would be erica

1011
00:42:26,069 --> 00:42:23,760
luke's from ufo just declassified she's

1012
00:42:28,550 --> 00:42:26,079
sworn to secrecy she's not giving it out

1013
00:42:30,390 --> 00:42:28,560

she's not telling anybody anything

1014

00:42:32,950 --> 00:42:30,400

i'm giving her the benefit of the doubt

1015

00:42:35,270 --> 00:42:32,960

here i want to see this really happen

1016

00:42:37,349 --> 00:42:35,280

and and honestly i'm on the edge of my

1017

00:42:38,950 --> 00:42:37,359

seat to see what happens when you go do

1018

00:42:40,790 --> 00:42:38,960

this i want to see

1019

00:42:43,990 --> 00:42:40,800

whatever happens i want to see a

1020

00:42:46,550 --> 00:42:44,000

conclusion to this very amazing story

1021

00:42:49,829 --> 00:42:46,560

regardless of what happens

1022

00:42:52,150 --> 00:42:49,839

i think we're going to i i don't know

1023

00:42:54,390 --> 00:42:52,160

conclusion looks like um

1024

00:42:56,470 --> 00:42:54,400

there

1025

00:42:58,950 --> 00:42:56,480

you know i i don't know

1026
00:43:00,550 --> 00:42:58,960
exactly what happens after

1027
00:43:01,670 --> 00:43:00,560
they come forward

1028
00:43:04,630 --> 00:43:01,680
um

1029
00:43:06,630 --> 00:43:04,640
not after the team and after the

1030
00:43:09,430 --> 00:43:06,640
um evidence but

1031
00:43:12,230 --> 00:43:09,440
after they come forward i

1032
00:43:13,750 --> 00:43:12,240
i don't really know what that looks like

1033
00:43:15,829 --> 00:43:13,760
i think that

1034
00:43:18,150 --> 00:43:15,839
i have a pretty

1035
00:43:20,470 --> 00:43:18,160
a pretty good idea but

1036
00:43:22,150 --> 00:43:20,480
i don't know necessarily that it's any

1037
00:43:23,990 --> 00:43:22,160
kind of insight that they've given me or

1038
00:43:25,349 --> 00:43:24,000

if it's just you know

1039

00:43:27,109 --> 00:43:25,359

my own

1040

00:43:29,430 --> 00:43:27,119

thinking

1041

00:43:30,870 --> 00:43:29,440

so

1042

00:43:33,270 --> 00:43:30,880

they can be kind of

1043

00:43:38,829 --> 00:43:35,910

how do i put this um

1044

00:43:42,230 --> 00:43:38,839

where they will

1045

00:43:44,230 --> 00:43:42,240

withhold information give it to me how

1046

00:43:45,670 --> 00:43:44,240

do i say it a little bit at a time like

1047

00:43:48,150 --> 00:43:45,680

you know just [h__h]

1048

00:43:49,030 --> 00:43:48,160

yeah yes yeah

1049

00:43:50,790 --> 00:43:49,040

yeah

1050

00:43:53,109 --> 00:43:50,800

that's kind of that's kind of what i've

1051

00:43:55,510 --> 00:43:53,119

been going through and it's been it's

1052

00:43:57,589 --> 00:43:55,520

can be very frustrating especially

1053

00:43:59,430 --> 00:43:57,599

um when i understand so much more now

1054

00:44:00,870 --> 00:43:59,440

that i was so very clear about what i

1055

00:44:02,309 --> 00:44:00,880

understood at the beginning and i would

1056

00:44:04,150 --> 00:44:02,319

say you know people would ask me

1057

00:44:06,230 --> 00:44:04,160

questions and say oh i don't know i have

1058

00:44:08,790 --> 00:44:06,240

absolutely no idea and then today they

1059

00:44:11,030 --> 00:44:08,800

can ask me the same question and i have

1060

00:44:12,790 --> 00:44:11,040

a very long answer for them and so

1061

00:44:14,390 --> 00:44:12,800

people think that i'm you know that i'm

1062

00:44:16,150 --> 00:44:14,400

making it up and

1063

00:44:17,510 --> 00:44:16,160

people don't understand

1064

00:44:22,550 --> 00:44:17,520

how

1065

00:44:23,670 --> 00:44:22,560

since i came forward and

1066

00:44:25,430 --> 00:44:23,680

um

1067

00:44:26,950 --> 00:44:25,440

you know yeah i mean i could see just

1068

00:44:28,710 --> 00:44:26,960

from your social media posts and

1069

00:44:30,550 --> 00:44:28,720

presents that you got to spend hours a

1070

00:44:32,710 --> 00:44:30,560

day just trying to

1071

00:44:35,190 --> 00:44:32,720

trying to feel questions or you know

1072

00:44:36,390 --> 00:44:35,200

keep things on track and keep your

1073

00:44:38,470 --> 00:44:36,400

mission

1074

00:44:40,069 --> 00:44:38,480

uh such as as it is whatever people

1075

00:44:42,309 --> 00:44:40,079

think of it it's your mission here

1076

00:44:44,230 --> 00:44:42,319

moving forward and so somebody brought

1077

00:44:45,510 --> 00:44:44,240

up a good point and i'm i'm gonna ask

1078

00:44:47,670 --> 00:44:45,520

this question and this is a tough

1079

00:44:48,829 --> 00:44:47,680

question there's a lot of talk and there

1080

00:44:51,589 --> 00:44:48,839

have been

1081

00:44:53,430 --> 00:44:51,599

historical evidence to prove that the

1082

00:44:55,990 --> 00:44:53,440

united states government has at times

1083

00:44:58,230 --> 00:44:56,000

sent an agent into the ufo community for

1084

00:45:00,790 --> 00:44:58,240

whatever reason to spy to see what

1085

00:45:03,430 --> 00:45:00,800

people are talking about to put out

1086

00:45:05,270 --> 00:45:03,440

intentional disinformation so i just

1087

00:45:07,030 --> 00:45:05,280

want to know you have a history of

1088

00:45:08,950 --> 00:45:07,040

working for the government are you right

1089

00:45:10,550 --> 00:45:08,960

now working for the government in any

1090

00:45:11,910 --> 00:45:10,560

capacity

1091

00:45:16,470 --> 00:45:11,920

no i

1092

00:45:19,190 --> 00:45:16,480

not only am i not but i would not um

1093

00:45:29,430 --> 00:45:19,200

i

1094

00:45:32,069 --> 00:45:29,440

based on some type of

1095

00:45:33,030 --> 00:45:32,079

unnatural

1096

00:45:36,390 --> 00:45:33,040

human

1097

00:45:38,790 --> 00:45:36,400

made concept of

1098

00:45:40,790 --> 00:45:38,800

this space belongs to us and the people

1099

00:45:43,030 --> 00:45:40,800

who live here are better than the people

1100

00:45:44,870 --> 00:45:43,040

who live there i just don't buy into

1101
00:45:46,309 --> 00:45:44,880
anything

1102
00:45:47,510 --> 00:45:46,319
and so i don't think that there's a

1103
00:45:51,109 --> 00:45:47,520
government in the world who would want

1104
00:45:55,270 --> 00:45:52,870
yeah i think that when you start talking

1105
00:45:56,230 --> 00:45:55,280
about aliens that might be a problem for

1106
00:45:58,069 --> 00:45:56,240
some

1107
00:46:00,230 --> 00:45:58,079
employers right

1108
00:46:02,710 --> 00:46:00,240
only at a certain level you get to the

1109
00:46:05,030 --> 00:46:02,720
right level and there you find well you

1110
00:46:06,470 --> 00:46:05,040
found out the people who are listening

1111
00:46:07,910 --> 00:46:06,480
i mean this isn't

1112
00:46:10,630 --> 00:46:07,920
all of this isn't happening in the

1113
00:46:12,150 --> 00:46:10,640

shadows and um

1114

00:46:14,069 --> 00:46:12,160

some of it's just happening just right

1115

00:46:16,309 --> 00:46:14,079

before our eyes and we just we're just

1116

00:46:17,190 --> 00:46:16,319

not quite catching everything i don't

1117

00:46:19,990 --> 00:46:17,200

think

1118

00:46:22,550 --> 00:46:20,000

and just just to just to clarify too if

1119

00:46:24,470 --> 00:46:22,560

we get back to the money situation so

1120

00:46:25,670 --> 00:46:24,480

yeah like i said some people have said

1121

00:46:26,710 --> 00:46:25,680

you're not going to make any money from

1122

00:46:28,230 --> 00:46:26,720

this and other people are saying no

1123

00:46:30,950 --> 00:46:28,240

there's a book there's so what is your

1124

00:46:33,510 --> 00:46:30,960

stance on making money from this story

1125

00:46:34,870 --> 00:46:33,520

is are you going to do a book eventually

1126

00:46:37,990 --> 00:46:34,880

or or

1127

00:46:39,270 --> 00:46:38,000

some have some financial

1128

00:46:40,550 --> 00:46:39,280

interest here

1129

00:46:42,870 --> 00:46:40,560

with what you're

1130

00:46:43,829 --> 00:46:42,880

coming out with or are you gonna do the

1131

00:46:47,430 --> 00:46:43,839

uh

1132

00:46:49,349 --> 00:46:47,440

i don't have financial interests um

1133

00:46:52,390 --> 00:46:49,359

i mean i'm not saying that i don't think

1134

00:46:54,390 --> 00:46:52,400

about money um because honestly that's

1135

00:46:57,430 --> 00:46:54,400

the reality that we're all facing right

1136

00:47:01,270 --> 00:46:57,440

now right so we praise the cash here we

1137

00:47:05,750 --> 00:47:03,670

for those that don't know with the i

1138

00:47:07,910 --> 00:47:05,760

would speculate that with the amount of

1139

00:47:10,630 --> 00:47:07,920

attention that you're getting

1140

00:47:13,670 --> 00:47:10,640

you could sell 10 000 books easy easy

1141

00:47:15,670 --> 00:47:13,680

easy 10 000 books that would be quite of

1142

00:47:17,990 --> 00:47:15,680

quite a financial windfall for somebody

1143

00:47:19,990 --> 00:47:18,000

to get you know go buy yourself a brand

1144

00:47:22,390 --> 00:47:20,000

new house after you make this

1145

00:47:24,950 --> 00:47:22,400

book people don't realize that there is

1146

00:47:25,910 --> 00:47:24,960

a lot of money in this stuff yeah

1147

00:47:29,990 --> 00:47:25,920

sure

1148

00:47:31,109 --> 00:47:30,000

i agree um and i think that um i've

1149

00:47:34,630 --> 00:47:31,119

already

1150

00:47:37,349 --> 00:47:34,640

matured out of a need for a pursuit for

1151

00:47:39,829 --> 00:47:37,359

that um i've had plenty and i've had

1152

00:47:41,190 --> 00:47:39,839

none and um

1153

00:47:43,109 --> 00:47:41,200

they're happy

1154

00:47:45,589 --> 00:47:43,119

it's the the happiest time in my life

1155

00:47:47,190 --> 00:47:45,599

was when i had not when i when i had

1156

00:47:49,750 --> 00:47:47,200

nothing and

1157

00:47:52,390 --> 00:47:49,760

i was living

1158

00:47:53,270 --> 00:47:52,400

much more of a present

1159

00:47:54,870 --> 00:47:53,280

um

1160

00:47:57,670 --> 00:47:54,880

i'm sorry i got thrown out of my own

1161

00:47:59,670 --> 00:47:57,680

show there by accident it wasn't

1162

00:48:01,829 --> 00:47:59,680

are you still talking i mean yeah no you

1163

00:48:03,510 --> 00:48:01,839

were fine you're fine i i clicked when i

1164

00:48:05,750 --> 00:48:03,520

should have clacked or something and i

1165

00:48:08,069 --> 00:48:05,760

bounced myself out so i apologize i'm

1166

00:48:11,109 --> 00:48:08,079

just glad it wasn't a major hiccup

1167

00:48:12,950 --> 00:48:11,119

no um i i forgot what i was saying i'm

1168

00:48:14,549 --> 00:48:12,960

so sorry yeah we were talking about the

1169

00:48:16,710 --> 00:48:14,559

money situation and yeah you said you

1170

00:48:19,510 --> 00:48:16,720

have a desire to make money i have no

1171

00:48:21,109 --> 00:48:19,520

desire to make money on this um

1172

00:48:29,349 --> 00:48:21,119

i

1173

00:48:31,109 --> 00:48:29,359

money and then we're good because here's

1174

00:48:33,349 --> 00:48:31,119

the thing angel you have to understand

1175

00:48:35,109 --> 00:48:33,359

too and i'm joking here but

1176

00:48:37,190 --> 00:48:35,119

it's not just you that's going to make

1177

00:48:38,630 --> 00:48:37,200

money off the story it's the shows that

1178

00:48:41,349 --> 00:48:38,640

you're on because they're monetized

1179

00:48:43,829 --> 00:48:41,359

we're monetized here you know like

1180

00:48:47,030 --> 00:48:43,839

it's not just you that has i suppose a

1181

00:48:49,990 --> 00:48:47,040

financial interest you know but i don't

1182

00:48:52,710 --> 00:48:50,000

i don't have a financial interest um i

1183

00:48:53,589 --> 00:48:52,720

took that completely off the table and

1184

00:48:54,309 --> 00:48:53,599

um

1185

00:49:00,829 --> 00:48:54,319

i

1186

00:49:02,470 --> 00:49:00,839

um

1187

00:49:05,990 --> 00:49:02,480

uh

1188

00:49:08,069 --> 00:49:06,000

or my life my former contact

1189

00:49:09,829 --> 00:49:08,079

none of that uh the

1190

00:49:11,190 --> 00:49:09,839

if i write a book you're good at writing

1191

00:49:12,150 --> 00:49:11,200

books though aren't you

1192

00:49:13,430 --> 00:49:12,160

huh

1193

00:49:15,109 --> 00:49:13,440

aren't you good at writing books didn't

1194

00:49:17,270 --> 00:49:15,119

i see somewhere that you for a time

1195

00:49:19,829 --> 00:49:17,280

would ghost write books for people

1196

00:49:21,589 --> 00:49:19,839

yeah um i i'm not saying that i'm not a

1197

00:49:23,750 --> 00:49:21,599

good writer i'm saying that i'm not

1198

00:49:27,430 --> 00:49:23,760

interested in writing

1199

00:49:30,390 --> 00:49:27,440

a book about me i'm not interested um

1200

00:49:31,990 --> 00:49:30,400

if i were and this is the biggest f out

1201

00:49:33,589 --> 00:49:32,000

there if i were to

1202

00:49:36,309 --> 00:49:33,599

write a book it would have to be about

1203

00:49:38,390 --> 00:49:36,319

them and it would have to be about what

1204

00:49:40,549 --> 00:49:38,400

they are saying

1205

00:49:42,790 --> 00:49:40,559

and what's happening right now more like

1206

00:49:44,390 --> 00:49:42,800

a keeping a record of it than it would

1207

00:49:46,470 --> 00:49:44,400

be something

1208

00:49:48,069 --> 00:49:46,480

that would be for any kind of monetary

1209

00:49:50,230 --> 00:49:48,079

gain and

1210

00:49:52,309 --> 00:49:50,240

and you can't keep something like that

1211

00:49:53,910 --> 00:49:52,319

and and publish it and sell it to people

1212

00:49:56,390 --> 00:49:53,920

that's just like the sickest thing i've

1213

00:49:59,030 --> 00:49:56,400

ever heard it would have to be

1214

00:50:02,309 --> 00:49:59,040

something that would be available

1215

00:50:03,910 --> 00:50:02,319

to everyone everywhere and i'm glad that

1216

00:50:06,150 --> 00:50:03,920

you said that because that's how i feel

1217

00:50:07,910 --> 00:50:06,160

about people that come out and say i'm

1218

00:50:10,470 --> 00:50:07,920

in contact with these higher beings or

1219

00:50:12,230 --> 00:50:10,480

aliens super advanced extraterrestrials

1220

00:50:14,870 --> 00:50:12,240

and i'm their emissary and i have a

1221

00:50:16,790 --> 00:50:14,880

message from them by my book by my

1222

00:50:18,950 --> 00:50:16,800

course you know because it would seem to

1223

00:50:21,349 --> 00:50:18,960

me that if that information was real and

1224

00:50:23,990 --> 00:50:21,359

so important to humanity it should be

1225

00:50:26,150 --> 00:50:24,000

for everyone and not now hold on it's

1226

00:50:29,349 --> 00:50:26,160

it's it's a little difficult um because

1227

00:50:31,670 --> 00:50:29,359

of the way that society is already

1228

00:50:34,870 --> 00:50:31,680

um constructed it's really difficult to

1229

00:50:37,270 --> 00:50:34,880

operate outside of that and decide i'm

1230

00:50:39,589 --> 00:50:37,280

going to dedicate my life to telling my

1231

00:50:41,910 --> 00:50:39,599

story and sharing my experience and you

1232

00:50:44,390 --> 00:50:41,920

know um disclosure for the rest of my

1233

00:50:47,190 --> 00:50:44,400

life and i'm not going to make any money

1234

00:50:49,270 --> 00:50:47,200

we can't expect anybody to do that in

1235

00:50:50,549 --> 00:50:49,280

this in this world i mean that's

1236

00:50:52,710 --> 00:50:50,559

ridiculous

1237

00:50:55,829 --> 00:50:52,720

i'm just in a position

1238

00:50:58,390 --> 00:50:55,839

where thankfully i can do that and so i

1239

00:51:00,950 --> 00:50:58,400

can take money out of it and say that's

1240

00:51:02,790 --> 00:51:00,960

not an issue for me i don't want it

1241

00:51:06,150 --> 00:51:02,800

because i don't need it i don't i

1242

00:51:07,109 --> 00:51:06,160

already i'm already support so i would

1243

00:51:09,349 --> 00:51:07,119

rather

1244

00:51:10,630 --> 00:51:09,359

take that any kind of financial gain off

1245

00:51:12,470 --> 00:51:10,640

the table

1246

00:51:14,150 --> 00:51:12,480

and just say hey

1247

00:51:16,790 --> 00:51:14,160

guys i'm this is like

1248

00:51:19,190 --> 00:51:16,800

my purest of intentions is just to share

1249

00:51:20,870 --> 00:51:19,200

with you what they're saying

1250

00:51:22,470 --> 00:51:20,880

yeah and i i truly appreciate that

1251

00:51:24,710 --> 00:51:22,480

because that takes half of the

1252

00:51:27,190 --> 00:51:24,720

skepticism i have away because then i

1253

00:51:28,710 --> 00:51:27,200

know it's not money motivated and too

1254

00:51:31,030 --> 00:51:28,720

many of these people it's been money

1255

00:51:32,470 --> 00:51:31,040

motivated you know i don't want to get i

1256

00:51:34,150 --> 00:51:32,480

don't want to mention anybody but there

1257

00:51:37,270 --> 00:51:34,160

are guys right now who claim that

1258

00:51:39,589 --> 00:51:37,280

they're in contact with aliens and and

1259

00:51:42,630 --> 00:51:39,599

you gotta buy my course you know and

1260

00:51:45,430 --> 00:51:42,640

then buy my comic book my course my dvd

1261

00:51:47,510 --> 00:51:45,440

my movie and it's always on to the next

1262

00:51:50,150 --> 00:51:47,520

buy this buy this and it just seems so

1263

00:51:52,069 --> 00:51:50,160

commercialized that i give no

1264

00:51:53,430 --> 00:51:52,079

credibility to that person i don't think

1265

00:51:55,030 --> 00:51:53,440

they're in contact with higher beings

1266

00:51:56,870 --> 00:51:55,040

because higher beings would say

1267

00:51:59,190 --> 00:51:56,880

you got enough money because this guy

1268

00:52:02,549 --> 00:51:59,200

does i know this guy's got enough money

1269

00:52:04,470 --> 00:52:02,559

he's made literally millions from from

1270

00:52:05,910 --> 00:52:04,480

selling stories that he talks about

1271

00:52:07,990 --> 00:52:05,920

about aliens

1272

00:52:09,270 --> 00:52:08,000

while we're on aliens we got to get to

1273

00:52:10,790 --> 00:52:09,280

the aliens because i got so many

1274

00:52:13,510 --> 00:52:10,800

questions about the aliens and i love

1275

00:52:16,069 --> 00:52:13,520

aliens i love talking about him

1276

00:52:18,630 --> 00:52:16,079

i noticed i noticed a particular thing

1277

00:52:20,630 --> 00:52:18,640

that was strange and that is

1278

00:52:22,790 --> 00:52:20,640

people could take this as corroboration

1279

00:52:25,349 --> 00:52:22,800

or people could take this as

1280

00:52:27,270 --> 00:52:25,359

maybe plagiarism but i don't think so

1281

00:52:29,750 --> 00:52:27,280

you mentioned that you perceived the

1282

00:52:32,390 --> 00:52:29,760

grace to be non-biological

1283

00:52:34,069 --> 00:52:32,400

almost receptacles for consciousness and

1284

00:52:37,030 --> 00:52:34,079

i don't know if you're aware but there's

1285

00:52:39,349 --> 00:52:37,040

a book it's it's called alien interview

1286

00:52:41,109 --> 00:52:39,359

it's by supposedly this woman named

1287

00:52:43,430 --> 00:52:41,119

matilda who

1288

00:52:45,829 --> 00:52:43,440

interviewed the roswell alien and and

1289

00:52:48,150 --> 00:52:45,839

she said almost exact what you said

1290

00:52:50,870 --> 00:52:48,160

about biola these grays that the great

1291

00:52:53,670 --> 00:52:50,880

that she interfaced with was

1292

00:52:56,150 --> 00:52:53,680

non-biological almost like a puppet or a

1293

00:52:58,069 --> 00:52:56,160

doll and was a receptacle for a light

1294

00:53:01,510 --> 00:52:58,079

being of consciousness that went in

1295

00:53:03,910 --> 00:53:01,520

there and worked it tell us more about

1296

00:53:06,150 --> 00:53:03,920

your perception of these grays and why

1297

00:53:07,190 --> 00:53:06,160

you thought they were non

1298

00:53:08,950 --> 00:53:07,200

i'm sorry

1299

00:53:09,750 --> 00:53:08,960

read that one more time for me what she

1300

00:53:15,190 --> 00:53:09,760

said

1301
00:53:17,190 --> 00:53:15,200
non-biological entities almost like a

1302
00:53:20,549 --> 00:53:17,200
puppet or a doll

1303
00:53:22,230 --> 00:53:20,559
that was a receptacle that housed

1304
00:53:26,069 --> 00:53:22,240
a a

1305
00:53:29,109 --> 00:53:26,079
consciousness light being that worked

1306
00:53:31,349 --> 00:53:29,119
the being

1307
00:53:34,230 --> 00:53:31,359
yeah okay i would say that the only part

1308
00:53:36,069 --> 00:53:34,240
about that that's any different about

1309
00:53:38,309 --> 00:53:36,079
these bodies and

1310
00:53:41,190 --> 00:53:38,319
what she described is that

1311
00:53:43,670 --> 00:53:41,200
we consider this a biological organic

1312
00:53:45,190 --> 00:53:43,680
body and our understanding

1313
00:53:47,990 --> 00:53:45,200

of

1314

00:53:50,230 --> 00:53:48,000

what's organic and what is biology and

1315

00:53:52,790 --> 00:53:50,240

what can hold consciousness

1316

00:53:55,109 --> 00:53:52,800

is only limited to

1317

00:53:58,069 --> 00:53:55,119

what we can understand in this cycle

1318

00:53:58,870 --> 00:53:58,079

okay plain and simple and i'm saying

1319

00:54:01,270 --> 00:53:58,880

that

1320

00:54:02,790 --> 00:54:01,280

there's no difference between

1321

00:54:05,190 --> 00:54:02,800

that having

1322

00:54:07,190 --> 00:54:05,200

that being a non-biological

1323

00:54:10,230 --> 00:54:07,200

entity holding a consciousness

1324

00:54:11,670 --> 00:54:10,240

then you and me

1325

00:54:13,430 --> 00:54:11,680

and and

1326

00:54:15,589 --> 00:54:13,440

i also noticed that the

1327

00:54:17,030 --> 00:54:15,599

you mentioned tall white aliens and and

1328

00:54:18,790 --> 00:54:17,040

i don't know if you're aware of this but

1329

00:54:20,390 --> 00:54:18,800

the first person that i'm aware of that

1330

00:54:22,230 --> 00:54:20,400

talks about tall white aliens was

1331

00:54:24,069 --> 00:54:22,240

charles hall who's been largely

1332

00:54:25,990 --> 00:54:24,079

discredited a lot of his military

1333

00:54:28,150 --> 00:54:26,000

background was fake

1334

00:54:30,630 --> 00:54:28,160

um but you know there's some relation i

1335

00:54:32,790 --> 00:54:30,640

suppose to nordic aliens they

1336

00:54:34,790 --> 00:54:32,800

they look similar in some depictions

1337

00:54:36,549 --> 00:54:34,800

were the nordics wearing clothing you

1338

00:54:38,069 --> 00:54:36,559

didn't mention i don't believe that you

1339

00:54:39,430 --> 00:54:38,079

talked about clothing and things like

1340

00:54:40,789 --> 00:54:39,440

that

1341

00:54:43,829 --> 00:54:40,799

um

1342

00:54:44,710 --> 00:54:43,839

the tall whites right right right i

1343

00:54:51,030 --> 00:54:44,720

the

1344

00:54:57,349 --> 00:54:51,040

we didn't really finish that

1345

00:55:03,670 --> 00:54:59,430

um so there are

1346

00:55:04,829 --> 00:55:03,680

what we would consider more biological

1347

00:55:06,789 --> 00:55:04,839

uh

1348

00:55:08,150 --> 00:55:06,799

beings um

1349

00:55:09,430 --> 00:55:08,160

that

1350

00:55:13,349 --> 00:55:09,440

we would

1351

00:55:14,789 --> 00:55:13,359

think kind of fit the kind of the gray

1352

00:55:17,829 --> 00:55:14,799

um

1353

00:55:18,950 --> 00:55:17,839

physique but then there are these drones

1354

00:55:21,829 --> 00:55:18,960

and

1355

00:55:25,910 --> 00:55:21,839

um

1356

00:55:30,309 --> 00:55:29,109

i mean it has a consciousness in it

1357

00:55:31,510 --> 00:55:30,319

um

1358

00:55:34,470 --> 00:55:31,520

and

1359

00:55:36,870 --> 00:55:34,480

so it's not it's not like a computerized

1360

00:55:38,950 --> 00:55:36,880

life form it's not like a i or something

1361

00:55:40,950 --> 00:55:38,960

like that okay it's

1362

00:55:42,950 --> 00:55:40,960

um it's

1363

00:55:45,349 --> 00:55:42,960

i don't know how it thinks you know

1364

00:55:48,150 --> 00:55:45,359

because we're like in these bodies

1365

00:55:49,750 --> 00:55:48,160

we're influenced um our consciousness is

1366

00:55:52,309 --> 00:55:49,760

influenced by

1367

00:55:55,030 --> 00:55:52,319

our brain activity and our chemicals and

1368

00:55:57,270 --> 00:55:55,040

blah blah right so um

1369

00:55:58,630 --> 00:55:57,280

we i don't know

1370

00:56:03,910 --> 00:55:58,640

what

1371

00:56:06,150 --> 00:56:03,920

an influence that could be missing or

1372

00:56:08,150 --> 00:56:06,160

you know i don't know how it's different

1373

00:56:09,670 --> 00:56:08,160

but it there has to be there has to be a

1374

00:56:11,030 --> 00:56:09,680

difference there

1375

00:56:14,309 --> 00:56:11,040

i just don't know that we can

1376

00:56:16,549 --> 00:56:14,319

conceptualize what it is

1377

00:56:19,270 --> 00:56:16,559

wow and there's been a lot of questions

1378

00:56:20,470 --> 00:56:19,280

about uh about your military service and

1379

00:56:22,069 --> 00:56:20,480

people

1380

00:56:23,910 --> 00:56:22,079

see again i'm in a difficult position

1381

00:56:25,750 --> 00:56:23,920

because although you've sent me a lot of

1382

00:56:27,829 --> 00:56:25,760

stuff you want me to not

1383

00:56:29,750 --> 00:56:27,839

share all that stuff publicly and and

1384

00:56:31,510 --> 00:56:29,760

people are very interested in your war

1385

00:56:33,670 --> 00:56:31,520

veteran status

1386

00:56:35,589 --> 00:56:33,680

as far as being a gulf war veteran and

1387

00:56:37,349 --> 00:56:35,599

what i've seen is a veterans affairs

1388

00:56:39,349 --> 00:56:37,359

card which you can't get unless you're

1389

00:56:41,109 --> 00:56:39,359

an actual veteran so what i can say is

1390

00:56:43,829 --> 00:56:41,119

you're a veteran

1391

00:56:46,230 --> 00:56:43,839

but people like the minutia and saying

1392

00:56:47,829 --> 00:56:46,240

that you're a gulf war veteran versus a

1393

00:56:48,950 --> 00:56:47,839

veteran so can you talk a little bit

1394

00:56:52,470 --> 00:56:48,960

about that

1395

00:56:56,829 --> 00:56:52,480

i did send you my db214

1396

00:57:00,230 --> 00:56:56,839

it says that i was serving in

1397

00:57:01,990 --> 00:57:00,240

um during the first world war

1398

00:57:08,069 --> 00:57:02,000

okay well that should be sufficient for

1399

00:57:10,950 --> 00:57:09,750

but but i suppose my question is you're

1400

00:57:13,589 --> 00:57:10,960

willing to release some of these

1401

00:57:16,309 --> 00:57:13,599

documents to show hosts

1402

00:57:18,549 --> 00:57:16,319

right like jimmy church i guess and me

1403

00:57:21,030 --> 00:57:18,559

why not make it easy on the research

1404

00:57:23,270 --> 00:57:21,040

community that's so curious and just let

1405

00:57:24,390 --> 00:57:23,280

it all out and anybody can see it

1406

00:57:26,069 --> 00:57:24,400

because from what i've seen it's

1407

00:57:27,270 --> 00:57:26,079

legitimate and i don't understand the

1408

00:57:29,589 --> 00:57:27,280

reluctance

1409

00:57:31,349 --> 00:57:29,599

except maybe your own privacy i you know

1410

00:57:32,950 --> 00:57:31,359

i don't know a lot of information on

1411

00:57:34,870 --> 00:57:32,960

there

1412

00:57:37,109 --> 00:57:34,880

that

1413

00:57:38,710 --> 00:57:37,119

could very easily be used to steal my

1414

00:57:40,789 --> 00:57:38,720

identity and

1415

00:57:42,710 --> 00:57:40,799

you know i know who has access to that

1416

00:57:43,750 --> 00:57:42,720

information and you know at least who i

1417

00:57:44,549 --> 00:57:43,760

gave it to

1418

00:57:46,630 --> 00:57:44,559

um

1419

00:57:48,630 --> 00:57:46,640

so and i try to

1420

00:57:50,789 --> 00:57:48,640

pick trust for the people

1421

00:57:52,870 --> 00:57:50,799

yeah and my my promise to my audience

1422

00:57:54,630 --> 00:57:52,880

and to everybody is that i'm gonna go

1423

00:57:56,870 --> 00:57:54,640

point by point

1424

00:58:00,549 --> 00:57:56,880

and check everything that she sent me

1425

00:58:02,230 --> 00:58:00,559

but so far i i am on the side of this is

1426

00:58:03,430 --> 00:58:02,240

all legitimate and this is all real i

1427

00:58:04,309 --> 00:58:03,440

still want to do some additional

1428

00:58:05,270 --> 00:58:04,319

checking

1429

00:58:07,190 --> 00:58:05,280

but

1430

00:58:09,190 --> 00:58:07,200

you know people are asking about these

1431

00:58:10,789 --> 00:58:09,200

things and and i understand that because

1432

00:58:12,069 --> 00:58:10,799

it's it's one thing for somebody to

1433

00:58:13,990 --> 00:58:12,079

release something publicly and it's

1434

00:58:16,549 --> 00:58:14,000

another thing for them to say i gave it

1435

00:58:18,470 --> 00:58:16,559

to him and and he says it's okay

1436

00:58:20,710 --> 00:58:18,480

that's right see that's what that's what

1437

00:58:22,950 --> 00:58:20,720

nick larkin was doing you know

1438

00:58:23,829 --> 00:58:22,960

that was it it's just that he was he was

1439

00:58:33,750 --> 00:58:23,839

an

1440

00:58:36,789 --> 00:58:33,760

provided me

1441

00:58:37,910 --> 00:58:36,799

um as a gesture of goodwill his

1442

00:58:39,030 --> 00:58:37,920

information

1443

00:58:40,710 --> 00:58:39,040

and

1444

00:58:42,870 --> 00:58:40,720

just so people are aware nick is a

1445

00:58:45,109 --> 00:58:42,880

person who on twitter has said no i

1446

00:58:47,910 --> 00:58:45,119

verified her background her military and

1447

00:58:48,789 --> 00:58:47,920

her employment and it and it's accurate

1448

00:58:51,030 --> 00:58:48,799

right

1449

00:58:53,589 --> 00:58:51,040

and i i didn't know him well enough to

1450

00:58:54,870 --> 00:58:53,599

not want to check myself but yeah that's

1451
00:58:58,230 --> 00:58:54,880
fine yeah

1452
00:59:00,390 --> 00:58:58,240
um and then you know that's okay um

1453
00:59:02,470 --> 00:59:00,400
people in intel

1454
00:59:05,270 --> 00:59:02,480
and people who are veterans

1455
00:59:07,109 --> 00:59:05,280
will typically um

1456
00:59:09,750 --> 00:59:07,119
believe nick you know what i'm saying

1457
00:59:12,069 --> 00:59:09,760
because there it's valor it's just it's

1458
00:59:14,789 --> 00:59:12,079
it's the ethics um we vouch for one

1459
00:59:16,470 --> 00:59:14,799
another and um and we have to stay

1460
00:59:19,750 --> 00:59:16,480
honest about it and

1461
00:59:21,829 --> 00:59:19,760
and he's in a position where he has um

1462
00:59:24,150 --> 00:59:21,839
he has a lot of

1463
00:59:26,309 --> 00:59:24,160

a lot of honor in his life i guess and

1464

00:59:28,309 --> 00:59:26,319

so he was yeah it seems like a credible

1465

00:59:29,589 --> 00:59:28,319

guy that you should trust i just didn't

1466

00:59:31,430 --> 00:59:29,599

know him and i

1467

00:59:33,109 --> 00:59:31,440

there's just there's a few people that i

1468

00:59:35,270 --> 00:59:33,119

do know like

1469

00:59:37,349 --> 00:59:35,280

you know that i do know

1470

00:59:38,950 --> 00:59:37,359

their quality of work and his i just

1471

00:59:40,470 --> 00:59:38,960

wasn't aware of so it's not a knock on

1472

00:59:43,349 --> 00:59:40,480

him i just you know

1473

00:59:45,349 --> 00:59:43,359

went i don't know him so i gotta do this

1474

00:59:47,190 --> 00:59:45,359

myself and and for those who don't know

1475

00:59:48,789 --> 00:59:47,200

it's grueling work to try to verify all

1476

00:59:50,390 --> 00:59:48,799

this stuff because you're going to be on

1477

00:59:51,910 --> 00:59:50,400

the phone all day people don't get back

1478

00:59:54,309 --> 00:59:51,920

to you and that's one of the problems

1479

00:59:57,109 --> 00:59:54,319

that i have and also with her dia

1480

00:59:59,349 --> 00:59:57,119

experience just to clarify you were a

1481

01:00:01,190 --> 00:59:59,359

direct employee of the united states

1482

01:00:04,390 --> 01:00:01,200

government for the dia and then you were

1483

01:00:05,990 --> 01:00:04,400

also a contractor for the dia so that

1484

01:00:08,390 --> 01:00:06,000

complicates things because now you need

1485

01:00:10,870 --> 01:00:08,400

twice as much verification but it looks

1486

01:00:12,150 --> 01:00:10,880

like those are good and and you know i i

1487

01:00:14,150 --> 01:00:12,160

see people

1488

01:00:15,030 --> 01:00:14,160

in the live chat saying you know this or

1489

01:00:16,630 --> 01:00:15,040

that

1490

01:00:18,630 --> 01:00:16,640

but i think tonight is great because we

1491

01:00:19,750 --> 01:00:18,640

have we have moved the ball forward on

1492

01:00:21,510 --> 01:00:19,760

your story

1493

01:00:24,710 --> 01:00:21,520

because now we know that your education

1494

01:00:26,390 --> 01:00:24,720

is real we know that your dia experience

1495

01:00:28,309 --> 01:00:26,400

is real and your military service is

1496

01:00:30,549 --> 01:00:28,319

real and i think more people are going

1497

01:00:32,630 --> 01:00:30,559

to do checking and and you'll get more

1498

01:00:34,069 --> 01:00:32,640

verification of that for now

1499

01:00:35,589 --> 01:00:34,079

i've seen the documents i believe

1500

01:00:37,990 --> 01:00:35,599

they're real you're just going to have

1501

01:00:40,390 --> 01:00:38,000

to wait it out because i'm sure more

1502

01:00:42,150 --> 01:00:40,400

researchers will dive in and and we'll

1503

01:00:43,829 --> 01:00:42,160

find out more but it's good that the

1504

01:00:45,270 --> 01:00:43,839

ball is being moved forward and now we

1505

01:00:47,190 --> 01:00:45,280

can talk more

1506

01:00:48,390 --> 01:00:47,200

just about the experience

1507

01:00:51,190 --> 01:00:48,400

so

1508

01:00:54,230 --> 01:00:51,200

you said how life-changing this was

1509

01:00:55,990 --> 01:00:54,240

and you're dedicating your life to this

1510

01:00:58,069 --> 01:00:56,000

some people are uh

1511

01:00:59,589 --> 01:00:58,079

are are claiming that you're starting a

1512

01:01:02,230 --> 01:00:59,599

cult or

1513

01:01:03,990 --> 01:01:02,240

you know you have this group and and

1514

01:01:06,150 --> 01:01:04,000

we've we've explored the money end and

1515

01:01:09,670 --> 01:01:06,160

that's not the issue now people are

1516

01:01:11,589 --> 01:01:09,680

maybe it's just attention and control or

1517

01:01:13,589 --> 01:01:11,599

narcissism whatever and you're starting

1518

01:01:15,349 --> 01:01:13,599

a cult you've kind of been accused of

1519

01:01:18,069 --> 01:01:15,359

that how do you respond to people saying

1520

01:01:19,829 --> 01:01:18,079

that a lot of things that you're saying

1521

01:01:22,150 --> 01:01:19,839

bear some similarity i suppose to

1522

01:01:25,349 --> 01:01:22,160

heaven's gate or other

1523

01:01:27,349 --> 01:01:25,359

sort of ufo cults that have sprung up

1524

01:01:29,349 --> 01:01:27,359

i would say show me

1525

01:01:32,630 --> 01:01:29,359

show me the similarities

1526

01:01:34,470 --> 01:01:32,640

um i don't see it i'm sorry i i don't

1527

01:01:36,470 --> 01:01:34,480

even spend time in the in my own

1528

01:01:38,950 --> 01:01:36,480

community that i started on transcension

1529

01:01:41,430 --> 01:01:38,960

project or on reddit you know i don't

1530

01:01:43,670 --> 01:01:41,440

spend time there because of ridiculous

1531

01:01:47,190 --> 01:01:43,680

claims like this that it's a cult and

1532

01:01:49,190 --> 01:01:47,200

just me just me going in and commenting

1533

01:01:51,670 --> 01:01:49,200

or posting um

1534

01:01:52,470 --> 01:01:51,680

it attracts immediate negative attention

1535

01:01:54,710 --> 01:01:52,480

where

1536

01:01:57,029 --> 01:01:54,720

um people will start down voting and

1537

01:01:58,630 --> 01:01:57,039

messaging the mods and it's just not

1538

01:02:01,029 --> 01:01:58,640

worth it so

1539

01:02:03,109 --> 01:02:01,039

um i don't know

1540

01:02:05,270 --> 01:02:03,119

of a quote that just says

1541

01:02:07,430 --> 01:02:05,280

go out and explore your own

1542

01:02:08,390 --> 01:02:07,440

consciousness and you know meditate or

1543

01:02:10,630 --> 01:02:08,400

pray

1544

01:02:12,230 --> 01:02:10,640

do it however you want

1545

01:02:14,549 --> 01:02:12,240

and explore the nature of your own

1546

01:02:15,430 --> 01:02:14,559

existence um

1547

01:02:19,750 --> 01:02:15,440

and

1548

01:02:21,670 --> 01:02:19,760

you know it's like

1549

01:02:23,750 --> 01:02:21,680

do it on your own steven don't come to

1550

01:02:25,029 --> 01:02:23,760

my house unless you want to i mean

1551

01:02:26,710 --> 01:02:25,039

you're more than welcome my door's

1552

01:02:29,910 --> 01:02:26,720

always open i don't know i would come

1553

01:02:31,990 --> 01:02:29,920

visit you anytime yes okay

1554

01:02:33,589 --> 01:02:32,000

that doesn't make it a cult that makes

1555

01:02:34,950 --> 01:02:33,599

me a friend

1556

01:02:36,870 --> 01:02:34,960

you know i've got a lot of people in the

1557

01:02:38,470 --> 01:02:36,880

live chat who don't feel i'm asking you

1558

01:02:41,109 --> 01:02:38,480

hard enough questions so i'm trying to

1559

01:02:41,990 --> 01:02:41,119

think of one and and one that i did i

1560

01:02:43,150 --> 01:02:42,000

did

1561

01:02:45,589 --> 01:02:43,160

think is

1562

01:02:47,990 --> 01:02:45,599

is probably a difficult question for you

1563

01:02:50,309 --> 01:02:48,000

to answer and i think we kind of touched

1564

01:02:53,750 --> 01:02:50,319

on it but not really is

1565

01:02:55,670 --> 01:02:53,760

why you because your story

1566

01:02:57,510 --> 01:02:55,680

i see a lot of similarities in others

1567

01:02:59,349 --> 01:02:57,520

that i've seen and again i apologize for

1568

01:03:01,510 --> 01:02:59,359

comparing you to others but

1569

01:03:03,589 --> 01:03:01,520

this has been my experience so

1570

01:03:05,750 --> 01:03:03,599

we've i've i've seen many different

1571

01:03:07,430 --> 01:03:05,760

people come and and they make claims

1572

01:03:10,470 --> 01:03:07,440

like i'm in communication with these

1573

01:03:13,829 --> 01:03:10,480

aliens and i'm gonna bring humanity

1574

01:03:15,990 --> 01:03:13,839

their message but why you why not me why

1575

01:03:19,190 --> 01:03:16,000

not some people in our live chat why not

1576

01:03:20,470 --> 01:03:19,200

wayne by himself why do they need you

1577

01:03:23,829 --> 01:03:20,480

if they're so advanced couldn't they

1578

01:03:26,230 --> 01:03:23,839

just get their message out on their own

1579

01:03:27,829 --> 01:03:26,240

well a couple of things

1580

01:03:30,470 --> 01:03:27,839

number one

1581

01:03:32,470 --> 01:03:30,480

what they continually tell me is that i

1582

01:03:34,789 --> 01:03:32,480

agreed to do this

1583

01:03:37,270 --> 01:03:34,799

like a soul contract concept i've heard

1584

01:03:39,270 --> 01:03:37,280

you mention yeah well i i don't know

1585

01:03:41,349 --> 01:03:39,280

what a soul contract is um i don't

1586

01:03:43,910 --> 01:03:41,359

really talk about souls

1587

01:03:47,190 --> 01:03:43,920

i talk about consciousness expressing

1588

01:03:51,510 --> 01:03:49,430

i'm not saying that that that souls

1589

01:03:53,990 --> 01:03:51,520

aren't real i'm i'm just saying that i i

1590

01:03:57,510 --> 01:03:54,000

think that that's a loaded word and i

1591

01:03:59,829 --> 01:03:57,520

stay away from it um i don't really know

1592

01:04:02,549 --> 01:03:59,839

what we're talking about when we say

1593

01:04:03,750 --> 01:04:02,559

things like that but i know what i mean

1594

01:04:07,430 --> 01:04:03,760

when i say

1595

01:04:08,710 --> 01:04:07,440

consciousness expressive

1596

01:04:11,589 --> 01:04:08,720

so

1597

01:04:14,630 --> 01:04:11,599

they said that my consciousness

1598

01:04:15,670 --> 01:04:14,640

agreed to do this that this is what i do

1599

01:04:17,029 --> 01:04:15,680

that i

1600

01:04:20,630 --> 01:04:17,039

come

1601
01:04:22,870 --> 01:04:20,640
near ends of cycles and

1602
01:04:23,910 --> 01:04:22,880
deliver their message

1603
01:04:26,390 --> 01:04:23,920
um

1604
01:04:28,069 --> 01:04:26,400
that we've worked together

1605
01:04:31,910 --> 01:04:28,079
many times

1606
01:04:33,910 --> 01:04:31,920
do i know this no again no do i have

1607
01:04:35,029 --> 01:04:33,920
proof can i give you proof no of course

1608
01:04:36,390 --> 01:04:35,039
not

1609
01:04:40,710 --> 01:04:36,400
does it

1610
01:04:43,029 --> 01:04:40,720
there's something about it that seems

1611
01:04:45,029 --> 01:04:43,039
really spot on and

1612
01:04:46,789 --> 01:04:45,039
and um

1613
01:04:48,789 --> 01:04:46,799

and all of this

1614

01:04:50,230 --> 01:04:48,799

begins to happen very naturally at that

1615

01:04:52,150 --> 01:04:50,240

point

1616

01:04:54,710 --> 01:04:52,160

it's it's like the more

1617

01:04:56,470 --> 01:04:54,720

that it resonates with me

1618

01:04:59,750 --> 01:04:56,480

you know the more time that i have with

1619

01:05:03,270 --> 01:04:59,760

them just the easier it is to

1620

01:05:04,789 --> 01:05:03,280

to communicate on their behalf um

1621

01:05:07,430 --> 01:05:04,799

and

1622

01:05:09,589 --> 01:05:07,440

so that i i think that the first part is

1623

01:05:12,710 --> 01:05:09,599

that

1624

01:05:14,789 --> 01:05:12,720

this is this is what i do and they

1625

01:05:16,150 --> 01:05:14,799

say that everyone has

1626

01:05:20,309 --> 01:05:16,160

their own

1627

01:05:22,870 --> 01:05:20,319

to be doing here

1628

01:05:24,549 --> 01:05:22,880

and they have to remember who they are

1629

01:05:25,589 --> 01:05:24,559

every one of us we all have to remember

1630

01:05:26,950 --> 01:05:25,599

who we are

1631

01:05:29,510 --> 01:05:26,960

why we're here

1632

01:05:31,270 --> 01:05:29,520

um and then a lot of those questions

1633

01:05:33,190 --> 01:05:31,280

people will stop spending so much time

1634

01:05:34,950 --> 01:05:33,200

pointing at me and asking about me and

1635

01:05:36,710 --> 01:05:34,960

they'll start asking more about

1636

01:05:39,270 --> 01:05:36,720

themselves um

1637

01:05:42,150 --> 01:05:39,280

because why are they talking to me well

1638

01:05:43,430 --> 01:05:42,160

they're talking to everyone um so listen

1639

01:05:44,950 --> 01:05:43,440

up folks

1640

01:05:46,710 --> 01:05:44,960

that's what i'm here to tell you i'm not

1641

01:05:49,510 --> 01:05:46,720

here to tell you that i'm that i'm

1642

01:05:50,390 --> 01:05:49,520

special and i'm the only one i'm they're

1643

01:05:52,470 --> 01:05:50,400

talking

1644

01:05:56,069 --> 01:05:52,480

through me because i can

1645

01:05:57,589 --> 01:05:56,079

i can hear them we have this connection

1646

01:05:59,910 --> 01:05:57,599

and they want

1647

01:06:02,470 --> 01:05:59,920

all of us to develop

1648

01:06:05,589 --> 01:06:02,480

a conscious connection with one another

1649

01:06:07,990 --> 01:06:05,599

that transcends language that transcends

1650

01:06:09,349 --> 01:06:08,000

paces um

1651
01:06:12,630 --> 01:06:09,359
that

1652
01:06:14,710 --> 01:06:12,640
maybe even transcends species i i don't

1653
01:06:16,829 --> 01:06:14,720
know consciousness can

1654
01:06:20,549 --> 01:06:16,839
communicate with

1655
01:06:21,589 --> 01:06:20,559
consciousness and if we are truly moving

1656
01:06:22,309 --> 01:06:21,599
into

1657
01:06:25,670 --> 01:06:22,319
a

1658
01:06:26,470 --> 01:06:25,680
which

1659
01:06:28,470 --> 01:06:26,480
may

1660
01:06:29,589 --> 01:06:28,480
come with

1661
01:06:31,109 --> 01:06:29,599
changes in

1662
01:06:32,789 --> 01:06:31,119
dimensions or

1663
01:06:34,150 --> 01:06:32,799

access to different

1664

01:06:35,829 --> 01:06:34,160

time or

1665

01:06:37,510 --> 01:06:35,839

or space something's going to be

1666

01:06:40,789 --> 01:06:37,520

different i can't understand exactly

1667

01:06:42,549 --> 01:06:40,799

what i'm saying but um we

1668

01:06:44,230 --> 01:06:42,559

i can see that

1669

01:06:46,309 --> 01:06:44,240

that if if that

1670

01:06:48,870 --> 01:06:46,319

if everything like that comes to pass

1671

01:06:51,270 --> 01:06:48,880

then we're really going to need

1672

01:06:53,270 --> 01:06:51,280

to be able to consciously communicate

1673

01:06:54,950 --> 01:06:53,280

because that's how they communicate they

1674

01:06:56,789 --> 01:06:54,960

don't speak

1675

01:07:01,510 --> 01:06:56,799

through speech like

1676
01:07:03,510 --> 01:07:01,520
they have transcended the need to speak

1677
01:07:05,910 --> 01:07:03,520
i've heard of that you know

1678
01:07:07,589 --> 01:07:05,920
a question too that i had and this is

1679
01:07:09,190 --> 01:07:07,599
important is

1680
01:07:10,950 --> 01:07:09,200
have you been in communication with

1681
01:07:12,470 --> 01:07:10,960
wayne during this three years that you

1682
01:07:15,029 --> 01:07:12,480
were not

1683
01:07:16,950 --> 01:07:15,039
after the experience and also you've had

1684
01:07:19,430 --> 01:07:16,960
a lot of concern about his privacy and

1685
01:07:22,150 --> 01:07:19,440
his anonymity but how

1686
01:07:24,150 --> 01:07:22,160
this question is from charlie wiser

1687
01:07:26,630 --> 01:07:24,160
how does wayne expect to remain

1688
01:07:27,910 --> 01:07:26,640

anonymous or private after this proof

1689

01:07:29,589 --> 01:07:27,920

that you're going to bring don't you

1690

01:07:31,510 --> 01:07:29,599

think that this is going to be a media

1691

01:07:33,670 --> 01:07:31,520

circus if it turns out that you're

1692

01:07:36,630 --> 01:07:33,680

correct

1693

01:07:38,150 --> 01:07:36,640

i think that i don't speak for wayne or

1694

01:07:41,190 --> 01:07:38,160

what he thinks

1695

01:07:43,190 --> 01:07:41,200

um and i never will

1696

01:07:46,150 --> 01:07:43,200

he's a very kind and

1697

01:07:47,190 --> 01:07:46,160

generous human being and um

1698

01:07:48,789 --> 01:07:47,200

and so

1699

01:07:51,109 --> 01:07:48,799

is his wife

1700

01:07:52,390 --> 01:07:51,119

and i have a lot of respect for them and

1701
01:07:54,829 --> 01:07:52,400
for their wishes

1702
01:07:57,349 --> 01:07:54,839
and at this time if they can't see

1703
01:07:58,710 --> 01:07:57,359
beyond um

1704
01:07:59,829 --> 01:07:58,720
disclosure

1705
01:08:01,829 --> 01:07:59,839
i'm not

1706
01:08:03,910 --> 01:08:01,839
it's not my place to make them and it's

1707
01:08:05,750 --> 01:08:03,920
not it's frankly it's not the public's

1708
01:08:08,829 --> 01:08:05,760
place to make them either you know the

1709
01:08:11,270 --> 01:08:08,839
beings are are saying that that this is

1710
01:08:12,950 --> 01:08:11,280
consciousness disclosure as much as it

1711
01:08:16,789 --> 01:08:12,960
is going to be

1712
01:08:18,470 --> 01:08:16,799
a physical disclosure um that that we

1713
01:08:21,189 --> 01:08:18,480

are simply right now

1714

01:08:23,829 --> 01:08:21,199

unprepared for the kind of contact that

1715

01:08:26,229 --> 01:08:23,839

everybody is

1716

01:08:28,470 --> 01:08:26,239

that i give them right now

1717

01:08:30,709 --> 01:08:28,480

i see people's impatience so yeah i

1718

01:08:32,309 --> 01:08:30,719

understand people are very impatient

1719

01:08:34,309 --> 01:08:32,319

have you been in contact with wayne in

1720

01:08:36,870 --> 01:08:34,319

the past three years and

1721

01:08:38,709 --> 01:08:36,880

he is aware of of this expedition and

1722

01:08:40,950 --> 01:08:38,719

what you're doing on the internet and

1723

01:08:44,070 --> 01:08:40,960

and all of this stuff correct

1724

01:08:46,870 --> 01:08:44,080

i have been in contact with wayne more

1725

01:08:48,390 --> 01:08:46,880

recently um the time when i said that i

1726

01:08:49,430 --> 01:08:48,400

had not been in contact with wayne that

1727

01:08:50,309 --> 01:08:49,440

was correct

1728

01:08:52,470 --> 01:08:50,319

um

1729

01:08:54,149 --> 01:08:52,480

and now it's changed and yes i have been

1730

01:08:56,470 --> 01:08:54,159

in contact with him and that's really

1731

01:08:57,510 --> 01:08:56,480

all that i have to say about wayne i

1732

01:08:59,669 --> 01:08:57,520

really

1733

01:09:00,709 --> 01:08:59,679

i would just prefer not to discuss that

1734

01:09:01,590 --> 01:09:00,719

too much

1735

01:09:03,590 --> 01:09:01,600

so

1736

01:09:05,910 --> 01:09:03,600

okay well let's get back to the alien

1737

01:09:07,510 --> 01:09:05,920

and the aliens in the alien experience

1738

01:09:09,749 --> 01:09:07,520

you you've described this thing called

1739

01:09:11,990 --> 01:09:09,759

conscious communication which to me and

1740

01:09:13,269 --> 01:09:12,000

you're here correct me if i'm wrong

1741

01:09:15,990 --> 01:09:13,279

appeared to be

1742

01:09:18,070 --> 01:09:16,000

sort of a form of mental telepathy but

1743

01:09:21,189 --> 01:09:18,080

it also included the communication of

1744

01:09:22,789 --> 01:09:21,199

emotions and memories and experiences

1745

01:09:24,550 --> 01:09:22,799

can you talk more about how they

1746

01:09:27,430 --> 01:09:24,560

communicated with you through this thing

1747

01:09:28,789 --> 01:09:27,440

that you call conscious contact that's

1748

01:09:30,309 --> 01:09:28,799

right okay

1749

01:09:31,189 --> 01:09:30,319

yeah you described it really well

1750

01:09:32,829 --> 01:09:31,199

actually

1751

01:09:35,590 --> 01:09:32,839

um

1752

01:09:37,910 --> 01:09:35,600

so okay it's definitely more than

1753

01:09:40,390 --> 01:09:37,920

telepathy because it isn't just reading

1754

01:09:43,510 --> 01:09:40,400

moments first of all you're not reading

1755

01:09:46,709 --> 01:09:43,520

another mind um you are

1756

01:09:47,749 --> 01:09:46,719

you're in a flow with consciousness okay

1757

01:09:49,349 --> 01:09:47,759

so there

1758

01:09:51,110 --> 01:09:49,359

there is a

1759

01:09:52,390 --> 01:09:51,120

already just in

1760

01:09:55,350 --> 01:09:52,400

um

1761

01:09:57,430 --> 01:09:55,360

if you approach it as telepathy you're

1762

01:09:58,790 --> 01:09:57,440

kind of starting off on a foot that's

1763

01:10:00,470 --> 01:09:58,800

just going to make it more difficult for

1764

01:10:03,510 --> 01:10:00,480

you because this really is about

1765

01:10:08,070 --> 01:10:03,520

expanding your consciousness rather than

1766

01:10:10,630 --> 01:10:08,080

um having a a power to do something okay

1767

01:10:13,030 --> 01:10:11,830

so

1768

01:10:18,149 --> 01:10:13,040

when

1769

01:10:19,669 --> 01:10:18,159

it's like a picture that comes through

1770

01:10:20,630 --> 01:10:19,679

it's like an image

1771

01:10:21,750 --> 01:10:20,640

um

1772

01:10:23,990 --> 01:10:21,760

and it has

1773

01:10:26,390 --> 01:10:24,000

you know i've explained it so many times

1774

01:10:29,270 --> 01:10:26,400

but it has like all of this encoded

1775

01:10:32,310 --> 01:10:29,280

information okay but it's an image

1776

01:10:34,870 --> 01:10:32,320

and you get the intention

1777

01:10:37,350 --> 01:10:34,880

um the emotional state

1778

01:10:38,950 --> 01:10:37,360

of the sender

1779

01:10:41,110 --> 01:10:38,960

and then any information that they're

1780

01:10:42,630 --> 01:10:41,120

trying to communicate to you

1781

01:10:44,870 --> 01:10:42,640

and it's

1782

01:10:46,310 --> 01:10:44,880

it's really it's it's

1783

01:10:49,350 --> 01:10:46,320

much richer

1784

01:10:51,830 --> 01:10:49,360

and more direct than

1785

01:10:52,950 --> 01:10:51,840

than our spoken language we

1786

01:10:54,709 --> 01:10:52,960

really

1787

01:10:57,430 --> 01:10:54,719

uh

1788

01:10:59,270 --> 01:10:57,440

language divides us in

1789

01:11:00,310 --> 01:10:59,280

a way that is

1790

01:11:01,750 --> 01:11:00,320

uh

1791

01:11:02,790 --> 01:11:01,760

that has hampered our conscious

1792

01:11:05,510 --> 01:11:02,800

development

1793

01:11:07,590 --> 01:11:05,520

uh as a race here and they are trying to

1794

01:11:10,709 --> 01:11:07,600

remove that barrier

1795

01:11:13,750 --> 01:11:10,719

and get us into

1796

01:11:14,790 --> 01:11:13,760

the consciousness experience itself out

1797

01:11:17,750 --> 01:11:14,800

of this

1798

01:11:19,830 --> 01:11:17,760

this idea that language is you know the

1799

01:11:22,470 --> 01:11:19,840

primary way of communication

1800

01:11:25,189 --> 01:11:22,480

that there's actually a much

1801

01:11:26,950 --> 01:11:25,199

a much more advanced

1802

01:11:28,950 --> 01:11:26,960

communication

1803

01:11:31,270 --> 01:11:28,960

ability right it's just right there it's

1804

01:11:33,830 --> 01:11:31,280

like an atrophied muscle that everyone

1805

01:11:34,630 --> 01:11:33,840

has everyone has the ability to do it

1806

01:11:35,830 --> 01:11:34,640

um

1807

01:11:37,510 --> 01:11:35,840

there's they're saying that they're

1808

01:11:38,950 --> 01:11:37,520

saying that it's just like

1809

01:11:41,030 --> 01:11:38,960

like um

1810

01:11:42,870 --> 01:11:41,040

like we've just been asleep for a really

1811

01:11:44,149 --> 01:11:42,880

long time and so we're waking up and we

1812

01:11:46,310 --> 01:11:44,159

you know we're kind of stretching we're

1813

01:11:48,630 --> 01:11:46,320

not jumping out of bed and going off to

1814

01:11:50,550 --> 01:11:48,640

run a marathon after we've been you know

1815

01:11:51,510 --> 01:11:50,560

in a coma for you know 20 years or

1816

01:11:52,709 --> 01:11:51,520

whatever

1817

01:11:54,390 --> 01:11:52,719

you know you have to get out of bed

1818

01:11:55,669 --> 01:11:54,400

slowly and and

1819

01:11:58,229 --> 01:11:55,679

so it's kind of like we're in like a

1820

01:12:00,310 --> 01:11:58,239

consciousness rehab right now and like

1821

01:12:01,990 --> 01:12:00,320

everybody's waking up and starting to

1822

01:12:04,310 --> 01:12:02,000

step out of bed and stretch it a little

1823

01:12:05,990 --> 01:12:04,320

bit and and that's what that's what this

1824

01:12:08,950 --> 01:12:06,000

is about

1825

01:12:10,390 --> 01:12:08,960

wow and so did you get a sense of

1826

01:12:12,550 --> 01:12:10,400

of

1827

01:12:15,189 --> 01:12:12,560

why are they in a mountain on your

1828

01:12:17,189 --> 01:12:15,199

friend's property because this is a this

1829

01:12:18,950 --> 01:12:17,199

and and again with respect i just i

1830

01:12:20,390 --> 01:12:18,960

thought a lot about that and if i was an

1831

01:12:22,390 --> 01:12:20,400

alien race

1832

01:12:24,390 --> 01:12:22,400

i guess to remain hidden underground

1833

01:12:26,630 --> 01:12:24,400

would be a good place but that was also

1834

01:12:28,870 --> 01:12:26,640

one of the reasons that i was skeptical

1835

01:12:31,270 --> 01:12:28,880

of your story because we have

1836

01:12:32,870 --> 01:12:31,280

stuff in ufo mythology for years about

1837

01:12:35,350 --> 01:12:32,880

aliens in an underground base in

1838

01:12:37,910 --> 01:12:35,360

antarctica or in dolce bass

1839

01:12:41,910 --> 01:12:37,920

why would they put their base inside a

1840

01:12:43,910 --> 01:12:41,920

mountain did you get any sense or or

1841

01:12:46,070 --> 01:12:43,920

ideas about that from them

1842

01:12:48,950 --> 01:12:46,080

well

1843

01:12:50,500 --> 01:12:48,960

they're i don't know why they're in

1844

01:12:52,149 --> 01:12:50,510

there um

1845

01:12:54,149 --> 01:12:52,159

[Music]

1846

01:12:55,430 --> 01:12:54,159

they've been in there what they say is

1847

01:12:57,910 --> 01:12:55,440

that they're they've

1848

01:12:59,030 --> 01:12:57,920

they've been there for a long time like

1849

01:13:01,110 --> 01:12:59,040

before

1850

01:13:02,229 --> 01:13:01,120

people were owning the mountain

1851

01:13:04,709 --> 01:13:02,239

they

1852

01:13:07,030 --> 01:13:04,719

there's something about the area

1853

01:13:08,550 --> 01:13:07,040

um

1854

01:13:09,590 --> 01:13:08,560

and i don't really understand i don't

1855

01:13:10,709 --> 01:13:09,600

really understand what they're saying i

1856

01:13:15,270 --> 01:13:10,719

don't know if they're saying that it's

1857

01:13:16,870 --> 01:13:15,280

it's a it's a geological thing um

1858

01:13:19,270 --> 01:13:16,880

that's why

1859

01:13:21,110 --> 01:13:19,280

they're there or

1860

01:13:22,790 --> 01:13:21,120

i'm not i don't really understand but

1861

01:13:26,310 --> 01:13:22,800

there's some they're showing something

1862

01:13:28,630 --> 01:13:26,320

about the geology maybe a

1863

01:13:30,709 --> 01:13:28,640

magnetic field

1864

01:13:32,149 --> 01:13:30,719

field

1865

01:13:35,750 --> 01:13:32,159

something that's different it's just a

1866

01:13:38,149 --> 01:13:35,760

little different there and um

1867

01:13:41,350 --> 01:13:38,159

and so that's why that's why they're in

1868

01:13:43,750 --> 01:13:41,360

that particular place but they have

1869

01:13:44,870 --> 01:13:43,760

i i think that we underestimate

1870

01:13:50,390 --> 01:13:44,880

the

1871

01:13:52,229 --> 01:13:50,400

inhabiting

1872

01:13:54,229 --> 01:13:52,239

quite frankly

1873

01:13:56,470 --> 01:13:54,239

that's very interesting did you get a

1874

01:13:57,350 --> 01:13:56,480

sense of how long they have been there

1875

01:13:59,830 --> 01:13:57,360

in that

1876

01:14:03,750 --> 01:13:59,840

when did they build the base or how did

1877

01:14:03,760 --> 01:14:06,550

this

1878

01:14:09,270 --> 01:14:07,750

while it is

1879

01:14:10,870 --> 01:14:09,280

what it is a

1880

01:14:15,750 --> 01:14:10,880

physical

1881

01:14:18,550 --> 01:14:15,760

okay in that inside that mountain but

1882

01:14:20,790 --> 01:14:18,560

that when you move from the tunnel

1883

01:14:23,350 --> 01:14:20,800

into the base

1884

01:14:26,630 --> 01:14:23,360

that you transition from

1885

01:14:29,430 --> 01:14:26,640

one place to the other the here but then

1886

01:14:31,030 --> 01:14:29,440

not here it's that's it's like and i

1887

01:14:32,870 --> 01:14:31,040

don't know if that's i don't want to say

1888

01:14:34,390 --> 01:14:32,880

the wrong things like i said mag you

1889

01:14:36,229 --> 01:14:34,400

know magnetic field and i'm probably you

1890

01:14:38,390 --> 01:14:36,239

know people can rule on it there's no

1891

01:14:40,550 --> 01:14:38,400

magnetic fields there yeah we checked

1892

01:14:42,149 --> 01:14:40,560

yeah oh i'm not a scientist i'm just

1893

01:14:43,990 --> 01:14:42,159

trying to explain that there's something

1894

01:14:45,110 --> 01:14:44,000

different going on there

1895

01:14:50,630 --> 01:14:45,120

and

1896

01:14:53,910 --> 01:14:50,640

that they inhabit

1897

01:14:54,709 --> 01:14:53,920

a visit they have a physical presence

1898

01:14:57,350 --> 01:14:54,719

that

1899

01:14:59,750 --> 01:14:57,360

they can

1900

01:15:02,229 --> 01:14:59,760

i don't know why

1901

01:15:03,510 --> 01:15:02,239

they've been there for a very long time

1902

01:15:06,470 --> 01:15:03,520

that's what they're just saying they've

1903

01:15:09,270 --> 01:15:06,480

been there for a very long time

1904

01:15:10,709 --> 01:15:09,280

okay well that's that's fair enough did

1905

01:15:12,950 --> 01:15:10,719

did you get any

1906

01:15:15,750 --> 01:15:12,960

sense from being inside this base of

1907

01:15:18,070 --> 01:15:15,760

what materials it was made of or

1908

01:15:23,270 --> 01:15:18,080

how it was constructed or

1909

01:15:28,950 --> 01:15:26,470

i can say that there were very smooth

1910

01:15:31,830 --> 01:15:28,960

edges like i just don't remember

1911

01:15:33,350 --> 01:15:31,840

anything sharp and like sharp corners

1912

01:15:36,630 --> 01:15:33,360

and

1913

01:15:39,590 --> 01:15:36,640

it was very uh very smooth very sterile

1914

01:15:41,030 --> 01:15:39,600

a sphere i guess i would say um yeah

1915

01:15:42,950 --> 01:15:41,040

i've heard you describe it clinical

1916

01:15:45,030 --> 01:15:42,960

right it was like yeah clinical like a

1917

01:15:47,750 --> 01:15:45,040

hospital plane

1918

01:15:49,669 --> 01:15:47,760

no creativity which is odd that that

1919

01:15:51,030 --> 01:15:49,679

struck me as odd if they're super

1920

01:15:54,149 --> 01:15:51,040

advanced beings i would think they'd be

1921

01:15:55,750 --> 01:15:54,159

very artistic or creative maybe

1922

01:15:56,870 --> 01:15:55,760

right but that's speculation of course i

1923

01:15:58,630 --> 01:15:56,880

mean

1924

01:15:59,750 --> 01:15:58,640

yes um

1925

01:16:01,189 --> 01:15:59,760

you know

1926

01:16:04,709 --> 01:16:01,199

i don't know if you've ever been inside

1927

01:16:09,189 --> 01:16:07,110

i had a brain aneurysm so i've been in a

1928

01:16:10,149 --> 01:16:09,199

i've been in an operating room plenty

1929

01:16:11,830 --> 01:16:10,159

okay

1930

01:16:13,830 --> 01:16:11,840

so you know that there's not a lot of

1931

01:16:16,470 --> 01:16:13,840

artwork hanging up in an operating room

1932

01:16:19,189 --> 01:16:16,480

no pretty pretty boring yeah just more

1933

01:16:21,990 --> 01:16:19,199

area for dust to collect and it becomes

1934

01:16:22,950 --> 01:16:22,000

more difficult to keep it clean um

1935

01:16:25,590 --> 01:16:22,960

i'm

1936

01:16:26,950 --> 01:16:25,600

there was a clinical sterility about the

1937

01:16:30,229 --> 01:16:26,960

place

1938

01:16:32,550 --> 01:16:30,239

that makes me feel like it may be um at

1939

01:16:35,669 --> 01:16:32,560

least where i was that i was inside of a

1940

01:16:37,990 --> 01:16:35,679

like a medical part of it it was very

1941

01:16:39,990 --> 01:16:38,000

clean it wasn't

1942

01:16:41,910 --> 01:16:40,000

there wasn't artistic expression it

1943

01:16:43,350 --> 01:16:41,920

didn't feel like that was the point i

1944

01:16:45,590 --> 01:16:43,360

didn't feel like i was in a

1945

01:16:47,750 --> 01:16:45,600

museum or a coffee house there you know

1946

01:16:49,750 --> 01:16:47,760

i'm inside of like

1947

01:16:51,350 --> 01:16:49,760

everything's smooth

1948

01:16:55,830 --> 01:16:51,360

and

1949

01:16:57,590 --> 01:16:55,840

maybe like it was maybe molded

1950

01:16:59,189 --> 01:16:57,600

like injection molded

1951

01:17:01,430 --> 01:16:59,199

no corners no

1952

01:17:03,430 --> 01:17:01,440

no rivets no

1953

01:17:04,950 --> 01:17:03,440

joiners or fasteners

1954

01:17:06,070 --> 01:17:04,960

that's right i didn't see anything like

1955

01:17:09,030 --> 01:17:06,080

that in fact

1956

01:17:10,550 --> 01:17:09,040

moving from from the rock of the tunnel

1957

01:17:13,669 --> 01:17:10,560

into the base

1958

01:17:15,910 --> 01:17:13,679

i cannot see like i've i've tried and

1959

01:17:18,149 --> 01:17:15,920

tried and tried and i just can't see

1960

01:17:20,790 --> 01:17:18,159

anything

1961

01:17:22,790 --> 01:17:20,800

that looks like it make that

1962

01:17:25,430 --> 01:17:22,800

you know like it's a physical transition

1963

01:17:27,189 --> 01:17:25,440

like you would expect like a door like a

1964

01:17:28,870 --> 01:17:27,199

pocket door that's going to slide

1965

01:17:30,550 --> 01:17:28,880

clothes behind me or something people

1966

01:17:32,630 --> 01:17:30,560

have been very critical of that saying

1967

01:17:34,630 --> 01:17:32,640

she got that from star trek but there's

1968

01:17:36,229 --> 01:17:34,640

a hundred examples you described a door

1969

01:17:38,390 --> 01:17:36,239

that slid open

1970

01:17:41,430 --> 01:17:38,400

sort of like star trek and you know i

1971

01:17:44,229 --> 01:17:41,440

think sometimes people nitpick things

1972

01:17:46,790 --> 01:17:44,239

and and i do too i do too i caught that

1973

01:17:48,630 --> 01:17:46,800

and went like oh like star trek or like

1974

01:17:50,950 --> 01:17:48,640

star trek doors go to the grocery store

1975

01:17:53,350 --> 01:17:50,960

and you step on you know whatever you do

1976

01:17:54,870 --> 01:17:53,360

and the door opens i mean

1977

01:17:56,229 --> 01:17:54,880

you have so many examples of automatic

1978

01:17:58,550 --> 01:17:56,239

doors i don't know why that would be the

1979

01:18:00,870 --> 01:17:58,560

hang up i mean it seems like it seems a

1980

01:18:03,590 --> 01:18:00,880

little silly but did you get some sense

1981

01:18:05,030 --> 01:18:03,600

of why multiple races of aliens would be

1982

01:18:06,790 --> 01:18:05,040

cooperating

1983

01:18:07,750 --> 01:18:06,800

in building a base

1984

01:18:12,790 --> 01:18:07,760

and

1985

01:18:14,790 --> 01:18:12,800

get a sense of how they come here how

1986

01:18:17,510 --> 01:18:14,800

did they get here

1987

01:18:19,270 --> 01:18:17,520

i didn't see any kind of craft

1988

01:18:22,470 --> 01:18:19,280

i don't remember

1989

01:18:25,189 --> 01:18:22,480

any of their craft like when

1990

01:18:26,790 --> 01:18:25,199

when i've seen them like since

1991

01:18:29,910 --> 01:18:26,800

the day that i was there in their base

1992

01:18:31,830 --> 01:18:29,920

when they when they came to my house

1993

01:18:33,350 --> 01:18:31,840

um

1994

01:18:35,510 --> 01:18:33,360

i don't remember

1995

01:18:36,709 --> 01:18:35,520

i remember other i other times of being

1996

01:18:39,510 --> 01:18:36,719

at the base but i don't remember like a

1997

01:18:40,950 --> 01:18:39,520

crafters okay it's what i'm trying to say

1998

01:18:46,229 --> 01:18:40,960

um

1999

01:18:51,590 --> 01:18:48,950

it but the

2000

01:18:54,229 --> 01:18:51,600

the doors seem they were a different

2001

01:18:57,270 --> 01:18:54,239

color first of all then the rest like

2002

01:18:58,470 --> 01:18:57,280

the walls and the floors were all

2003

01:18:59,830 --> 01:18:58,480

the same

2004

01:19:02,070 --> 01:18:59,840

they were like

2005

01:19:03,590 --> 01:19:02,080

like a creamy

2006

01:19:06,149 --> 01:19:03,600

tannish

2007

01:19:08,070 --> 01:19:06,159

smooth surface

2008

01:19:10,149 --> 01:19:08,080

i didn't touch it so i can't tell you

2009

01:19:13,990 --> 01:19:10,159

exactly what it was but

2010

01:19:16,390 --> 01:19:14,000

it was incredibly smooth and then

2011

01:19:18,070 --> 01:19:16,400

the the door was like a you know

2012

01:19:18,870 --> 01:19:18,080

metallic color

2013

01:19:21,750 --> 01:19:18,880

um

2014

01:19:23,590 --> 01:19:21,760

the floor in the other room was more

2015

01:19:25,430 --> 01:19:23,600

metallic and it came

2016

01:19:27,590 --> 01:19:25,440

the room that i stood up to

2017

01:19:29,830 --> 01:19:27,600

and then the the table that came up out

2018

01:19:32,790 --> 01:19:29,840

of the floor you know it came up it was

2019

01:19:35,910 --> 01:19:32,800

it was silver there was it was silver

2020

01:19:37,750 --> 01:19:35,920

like the the ground the table coming

2021

01:19:40,550 --> 01:19:37,760

well that's very interesting and i'm

2022

01:19:42,630 --> 01:19:40,560

glad to get some more detail from you

2023

01:19:44,709 --> 01:19:42,640

now i do have a couple of questions i

2024

01:19:46,950 --> 01:19:44,719

realize anjali and this is very

2025

01:19:48,550 --> 01:19:46,960

important i just want to recognize this

2026

01:19:49,910 --> 01:19:48,560

i applaud your courage for coming here

2027

01:19:51,510 --> 01:19:49,920

and answering all these questions

2028

01:19:53,030 --> 01:19:51,520

because people know i'm very skeptical

2029

01:19:54,310 --> 01:19:53,040

and there's other skeptical hosts that

2030

01:19:56,630 --> 01:19:54,320

are sending me questions because they

2031

01:19:58,870 --> 01:19:56,640

don't feel that you'll go on their show

2032

01:20:01,110 --> 01:19:58,880

so i wanted to be gracious and give an

2033

01:20:03,350 --> 01:20:01,120

opportunity for questions from a few

2034

01:20:05,510 --> 01:20:03,360

other show hosts so i have one very good

2035

01:20:07,910 --> 01:20:05,520

question from scott brown

2036

01:20:10,870 --> 01:20:07,920

and he says that you have mentioned the

2037

01:20:13,110 --> 01:20:10,880

aliens visiting you at your home

2038

01:20:15,189 --> 01:20:13,120

and that you were in this alien base for

2039

01:20:16,709 --> 01:20:15,199

six hours using your cell phone as a

2040

01:20:19,030 --> 01:20:16,719

flashlight but you didn't think to take

2041

01:20:21,910 --> 01:20:19,040

any pictures so why would you not take

2042

01:20:24,310 --> 01:20:21,920

pictures in the alien base for six hours

2043

01:20:25,510 --> 01:20:24,320

and then if you are having these

2044

01:20:27,270 --> 01:20:25,520

physical

2045

01:20:30,390 --> 01:20:27,280

interactions with aliens at your home

2046

01:20:33,350 --> 01:20:30,400

why would you not take pictures and

2047

01:20:36,390 --> 01:20:33,360

use that for evidence and proof

2048

01:20:38,310 --> 01:20:36,400

um first of all when i didn't have my

2049

01:20:40,550 --> 01:20:38,320

phone out for six hours using it as a

2050

01:20:43,110 --> 01:20:40,560

flashlight that was only while i was in

2051
01:20:45,030 --> 01:20:43,120
the towel i have no recollection of ever

2052
01:20:47,270 --> 01:20:45,040
putting it back in my pocket but that's

2053
01:20:50,149 --> 01:20:47,280
where i found it um

2054
01:20:51,830 --> 01:20:50,159
and i can't i can't explain that to to

2055
01:20:53,510 --> 01:20:51,840
anyone and that doesn't mean that i'm

2056
01:20:55,669 --> 01:20:53,520
lying it means that

2057
01:20:56,390 --> 01:20:55,679
i can't explain that i don't i don't

2058
01:20:57,510 --> 01:20:56,400
know

2059
01:20:59,510 --> 01:20:57,520
um

2060
01:21:01,590 --> 01:20:59,520
my sense is that

2061
01:21:03,030 --> 01:21:01,600
they are in control of that that i

2062
01:21:03,990 --> 01:21:03,040
didn't have a choice

2063
01:21:05,590 --> 01:21:04,000

um

2064

01:21:07,510 --> 01:21:05,600

and how is that different

2065

01:21:09,110 --> 01:21:07,520

or when we go back well because they're

2066

01:21:11,510 --> 01:21:09,120

saying that

2067

01:21:14,790 --> 01:21:11,520

now is the time for disclosure and

2068

01:21:16,470 --> 01:21:14,800

so they will provide that evidence

2069

01:21:17,990 --> 01:21:16,480

and what about those visiting your home

2070

01:21:21,110 --> 01:21:18,000

they won't let you take pictures of them

2071

01:21:22,790 --> 01:21:21,120

or films or

2072

01:21:26,830 --> 01:21:22,800

no

2073

01:21:28,390 --> 01:21:26,840

go back to the base yes

2074

01:21:32,310 --> 01:21:28,400

absolutely

2075

01:21:35,110 --> 01:21:32,320

in fact what they're saying is that

2076

01:21:38,070 --> 01:21:36,470

that

2077

01:21:40,950 --> 01:21:38,080

you're talking to the you're telling me

2078

01:21:43,510 --> 01:21:40,960

that you're talking to aliens right now

2079

01:21:44,470 --> 01:21:43,520

well look i'm gonna get a lot of crap

2080

01:21:46,390 --> 01:21:44,480

for this

2081

01:21:48,870 --> 01:21:46,400

no it's okay i just want to be clear

2082

01:21:51,270 --> 01:21:48,880

because i i'm looking for me they really

2083

01:21:52,950 --> 01:21:51,280

they don't like i i've used it in the

2084

01:21:55,430 --> 01:21:52,960

past um

2085

01:21:57,590 --> 01:21:55,440

and i use it when when just quoting a

2086

01:21:59,910 --> 01:21:57,600

conversation but they say that that

2087

01:22:01,750 --> 01:21:59,920

aliens is a slur

2088

01:22:04,629 --> 01:22:01,760

i saw that so i apologize what should i

2089

01:22:06,470 --> 01:22:04,639

refer to them as higher beings or beings

2090

01:22:08,390 --> 01:22:06,480

you know just beings just whatever

2091

01:22:10,950 --> 01:22:08,400

you're comfortable with that's just you

2092

01:22:12,950 --> 01:22:10,960

know people is fine too

2093

01:22:14,310 --> 01:22:12,960

they are just they're different people

2094

01:22:16,950 --> 01:22:14,320

than we are

2095

01:22:18,310 --> 01:22:16,960

um but yes so

2096

01:22:20,149 --> 01:22:18,320

uh

2097

01:22:22,310 --> 01:22:20,159

like i said is it true i've heard people

2098

01:22:23,510 --> 01:22:22,320

say so they consider alien like a racist

2099

01:22:24,470 --> 01:22:23,520

term

2100

01:22:25,910 --> 01:22:24,480

yes

2101

01:22:27,590 --> 01:22:25,920

okay because

2102

01:22:29,030 --> 01:22:27,600

there's a lot of human connotation with

2103

01:22:32,070 --> 01:22:29,040

it it's it's

2104

01:22:34,950 --> 01:22:32,080

we've we created the term we

2105

01:22:36,870 --> 01:22:34,960

created a lot of imagery around it um

2106

01:22:40,149 --> 01:22:36,880

and we use it

2107

01:22:42,310 --> 01:22:40,159

um you know we have a very

2108

01:22:44,870 --> 01:22:42,320

divisive stand

2109

01:22:46,950 --> 01:22:44,880

regarding what that means when we start

2110

01:22:48,790 --> 01:22:46,960

talking about nations and borders and

2111

01:22:51,110 --> 01:22:48,800

there's just there's just not a

2112

01:22:53,750 --> 01:22:51,120

situation where it has a positive

2113

01:22:55,030 --> 01:22:53,760

connotation and and they're trying they

2114

01:22:56,310 --> 01:22:55,040

just want

2115

01:22:57,990 --> 01:22:56,320

all of us to

2116

01:23:01,110 --> 01:22:58,000

to use less

2117

01:23:02,629 --> 01:23:01,120

less of divisive language less divisive

2118

01:23:04,550 --> 01:23:02,639

thinking and

2119

01:23:06,870 --> 01:23:04,560

to think more

2120

01:23:08,229 --> 01:23:06,880

collectively about um

2121

01:23:10,149 --> 01:23:08,239

you know how to

2122

01:23:12,070 --> 01:23:10,159

treat each other like this

2123

01:23:12,950 --> 01:23:12,080

well that's that's fair enough and i and

2124

01:23:15,189 --> 01:23:12,960

i had

2125

01:23:16,870 --> 01:23:15,199

again from scott brown and and he's been

2126

01:23:18,550 --> 01:23:16,880

very critical of you on twitter and so

2127

01:23:20,790 --> 01:23:18,560

have many other people so i appreciate

2128

01:23:22,470 --> 01:23:20,800

that you're willing listen some people

2129

01:23:25,030 --> 01:23:22,480

just won't answer questions or they'll

2130

01:23:28,149 --> 01:23:25,040

do the the the thing where they block

2131

01:23:29,910 --> 01:23:28,159

everybody out of existence and then they

2132

01:23:31,430 --> 01:23:29,920

live in an echo chamber so nobody gets

2133

01:23:33,189 --> 01:23:31,440

to ask questions

2134

01:23:35,030 --> 01:23:33,199

and and one of the reasons that i have

2135

01:23:36,950 --> 01:23:35,040

some respect for you angeli is because

2136

01:23:39,110 --> 01:23:36,960

you're sort of turning the corner and

2137

01:23:41,830 --> 01:23:39,120

saying i'll i'll answer the questions

2138

01:23:42,950 --> 01:23:41,840

right and and that is very brave thing

2139

01:23:45,270 --> 01:23:42,960

to do

2140

01:23:46,550 --> 01:23:45,280

and and it makes me believe that you're

2141

01:23:48,950 --> 01:23:46,560

telling the truth about much of your

2142

01:23:50,709 --> 01:23:48,960

story and at least you believe that the

2143

01:23:51,669 --> 01:23:50,719

experience was real

2144

01:23:53,669 --> 01:23:51,679

so

2145

01:23:55,669 --> 01:23:53,679

um

2146

01:23:57,669 --> 01:23:55,679

scott also asked if they teleported

2147

01:23:59,590 --> 01:23:57,679

wayne back into his living room multiple

2148

01:24:01,510 --> 01:23:59,600

times why would he need to excavate a

2149

01:24:03,669 --> 01:24:01,520

tunnel into the mountain and if it's a

2150

01:24:05,590 --> 01:24:03,679

secret base and they don't want anybody

2151
01:24:07,750 --> 01:24:05,600
to know about it why would they allow

2152
01:24:09,990 --> 01:24:07,760
him to excavate a tunnel into the side

2153
01:24:11,910 --> 01:24:10,000
of their base

2154
01:24:13,750 --> 01:24:11,920
well clearly um

2155
01:24:16,870 --> 01:24:13,760
they knew what they were doing because

2156
01:24:18,070 --> 01:24:16,880
he did excavate a tunnel and i went

2157
01:24:20,790 --> 01:24:18,080
inside of it

2158
01:24:22,790 --> 01:24:20,800
and walked into their base so why did he

2159
01:24:23,510 --> 01:24:22,800
do that because they clearly wanted him

2160
01:24:25,030 --> 01:24:23,520
to

2161
01:24:26,790 --> 01:24:25,040
um why

2162
01:24:28,709 --> 01:24:26,800
are

2163
01:24:31,350 --> 01:24:28,719

why didn't anyone

2164

01:24:33,750 --> 01:24:31,360

find out about it because they didn't

2165

01:24:35,590 --> 01:24:33,760

want anyone to find out about it

2166

01:24:38,310 --> 01:24:35,600

um i don't think that we really

2167

01:24:39,430 --> 01:24:38,320

understand what we're dealing with

2168

01:24:41,590 --> 01:24:39,440

i have to tell you that one of the

2169

01:24:43,510 --> 01:24:41,600

things that that they said that i still

2170

01:24:45,270 --> 01:24:43,520

haven't i don't

2171

01:24:47,030 --> 01:24:45,280

i don't have a grip on it like i would

2172

01:24:50,149 --> 01:24:47,040

like to is

2173

01:24:55,830 --> 01:24:52,149

what you think is going on here isn't

2174

01:25:00,629 --> 01:24:58,550

and that that has stuck with me

2175

01:25:02,070 --> 01:25:00,639

and it's why you know everybody thinks

2176
01:25:03,830 --> 01:25:02,080
that you know i'm so positive about

2177
01:25:07,350 --> 01:25:03,840
everything

2178
01:25:09,669 --> 01:25:07,360
i have been told flat out that what

2179
01:25:11,350 --> 01:25:09,679
we think is going on is not what is

2180
01:25:12,390 --> 01:25:11,360
happening here

2181
01:25:13,189 --> 01:25:12,400
and

2182
01:25:15,430 --> 01:25:13,199
that

2183
01:25:18,709 --> 01:25:15,440
through this consciousness

2184
01:25:20,229 --> 01:25:18,719
awakening that we have we will begin

2185
01:25:22,229 --> 01:25:20,239
to see

2186
01:25:24,870 --> 01:25:22,239
what's really going on

2187
01:25:26,709 --> 01:25:24,880
um and

2188
01:25:28,070 --> 01:25:26,719

i don't

2189

01:25:31,189 --> 01:25:28,080

i'm along for the ride just like

2190

01:25:32,790 --> 01:25:31,199

everybody else is here

2191

01:25:35,030 --> 01:25:32,800

i'm having you know the same human

2192

01:25:36,629 --> 01:25:35,040

experience everybody else's

2193

01:25:38,310 --> 01:25:36,639

well it's slightly different because

2194

01:25:41,350 --> 01:25:38,320

you're actually claiming to be in

2195

01:25:43,669 --> 01:25:41,360

contact with the aliens in multiple ways

2196

01:25:45,990 --> 01:25:43,679

right i mean you're having this

2197

01:25:48,229 --> 01:25:46,000

conscious contact sort of mind-meld

2198

01:25:49,669 --> 01:25:48,239

experiences and pardon the term again i

2199

01:25:52,229 --> 01:25:49,679

know that might not be accurate and then

2200

01:25:54,390 --> 01:25:52,239

also you're physically interacting with

2201

01:25:56,550 --> 01:25:54,400

the alien beings visiting you

2202

01:25:58,870 --> 01:25:56,560

that's right that's right

2203

01:26:02,310 --> 01:26:00,950

oh i'm sorry i had an excellent question

2204

01:26:04,310 --> 01:26:02,320

again from another show host rich

2205

01:26:06,470 --> 01:26:04,320

giordano from goofon

2206

01:26:08,310 --> 01:26:06,480

um and and this made me think a long

2207

01:26:09,669 --> 01:26:08,320

time today when i heard this question so

2208

01:26:10,870 --> 01:26:09,679

i wanted to make sure that i get it in

2209

01:26:12,310 --> 01:26:10,880

and again he's one of those people that

2210

01:26:14,229 --> 01:26:12,320

may never get to interview you we want

2211

01:26:15,750 --> 01:26:14,239

to be gracious and try to bring more

2212

01:26:17,189 --> 01:26:15,760

people from the community to ask you

2213

01:26:19,510 --> 01:26:17,199

these great questions

2214

01:26:21,430 --> 01:26:19,520

rich brought up a great point he said

2215

01:26:23,750 --> 01:26:21,440

many have promised but no one has ever

2216

01:26:25,510 --> 01:26:23,760

brought proof of aliens to the world

2217

01:26:27,350 --> 01:26:25,520

does she really believe she will be able

2218

01:26:29,030 --> 01:26:27,360

to do this and how will she avoid the

2219

01:26:30,950 --> 01:26:29,040

government shutting her down and by

2220

01:26:33,990 --> 01:26:30,960

shutting her down i mean shutting her

2221

01:26:35,590 --> 01:26:34,000

down forever maybe killing her

2222

01:26:36,790 --> 01:26:35,600

do you think you might be in danger and

2223

01:26:38,390 --> 01:26:36,800

do you think you're really going to be

2224

01:26:41,910 --> 01:26:38,400

able to pull this off and bring us the

2225

01:26:47,189 --> 01:26:44,470

i think that

2226

01:26:49,110 --> 01:26:47,199

all i can do is trust

2227

01:26:51,590 --> 01:26:49,120

what the beings are saying

2228

01:26:53,189 --> 01:26:51,600

that this is going to happen and

2229

01:26:54,709 --> 01:26:53,199

until i

2230

01:26:57,430 --> 01:26:54,719

see

2231

01:26:58,629 --> 01:26:57,440

movement otherwise um

2232

01:27:01,510 --> 01:26:58,639

i know

2233

01:27:04,790 --> 01:27:01,520

that the public is quite critical of how

2234

01:27:05,590 --> 01:27:04,800

things have gone but um they've actually

2235

01:27:09,030 --> 01:27:05,600

gone

2236

01:27:10,390 --> 01:27:09,040

quite well um and

2237

01:27:16,629 --> 01:27:10,400

i

2238

01:27:18,629 --> 01:27:16,639

show steven

2239

01:27:21,189 --> 01:27:18,639

um that we're able to have this

2240

01:27:23,030 --> 01:27:21,199

conversation how many people are going

2241

01:27:23,990 --> 01:27:23,040

to start wondering

2242

01:27:26,390 --> 01:27:24,000

about

2243

01:27:29,510 --> 01:27:26,400

the message that these beings are

2244

01:27:31,510 --> 01:27:29,520

telling us um about

2245

01:27:33,590 --> 01:27:31,520

them actually being

2246

01:27:35,590 --> 01:27:33,600

and that's what they're communicating to

2247

01:27:37,669 --> 01:27:35,600

us um

2248

01:27:39,669 --> 01:27:37,679

that sounds to me like a like a

2249

01:27:42,229 --> 01:27:39,679

consciousness awakening

2250

01:27:48,390 --> 01:27:45,350

and i you know i'm kind of along

2251

01:27:51,350 --> 01:27:48,400
for the ride with everybody else

2252

01:27:53,910 --> 01:27:51,360
so i just have to i have to trust

2253

01:27:56,790 --> 01:27:53,920
that they're being honest with me

2254

01:27:58,709 --> 01:27:56,800
um and back that up with

2255

01:28:00,390 --> 01:27:58,719
me being honest with you

2256

01:28:03,510 --> 01:28:00,400
and everyone else about what they're

2257

01:28:04,709 --> 01:28:03,520
saying and being honest about my own

2258

01:28:07,990 --> 01:28:04,719
um

2259

01:28:09,669 --> 01:28:08,000
my own sense of vulnerability with this

2260

01:28:12,149 --> 01:28:09,679
you know um

2261

01:28:14,229 --> 01:28:12,159
because i have put

2262

01:28:16,310 --> 01:28:14,239
my entire life on the line for what

2263

01:28:17,590 --> 01:28:16,320

they're saying and

2264

01:28:18,790 --> 01:28:17,600

um

2265

01:28:25,110 --> 01:28:18,800

i

2266

01:28:26,310 --> 01:28:25,120

out to the outcome that they've shown me

2267

01:28:28,950 --> 01:28:26,320

because

2268

01:28:31,830 --> 01:28:28,960

i just i don't know what happens after

2269

01:28:33,430 --> 01:28:31,840

that you know otherwise i just

2270

01:28:35,830 --> 01:28:33,440

i know that other people have claimed

2271

01:28:38,950 --> 01:28:35,840

that they've been you know really

2272

01:28:40,310 --> 01:28:38,960

mised um

2273

01:28:41,750 --> 01:28:40,320

i just really hope that's not what's

2274

01:28:43,590 --> 01:28:41,760

happening here

2275

01:28:46,310 --> 01:28:43,600

i don't feel like that's what's

2276

01:28:51,110 --> 01:28:47,510

wow and so

2277

01:28:54,149 --> 01:28:51,120

i guess i'd also like to get into uh

2278

01:28:55,110 --> 01:28:54,159

really you you talk about some things

2279

01:28:57,030 --> 01:28:55,120

uh

2280

01:28:59,189 --> 01:28:57,040

and the beings and their interest in our

2281

01:29:01,189 --> 01:28:59,199

free will and this one is from charlie

2282

01:29:02,709 --> 01:29:01,199

wiser who brought this to me and and i

2283

01:29:04,390 --> 01:29:02,719

kind of agree with her

2284

01:29:06,390 --> 01:29:04,400

you talk a lot about the beings and they

2285

01:29:08,470 --> 01:29:06,400

have interest in our free will and and

2286

01:29:09,430 --> 01:29:08,480

they're benevolent they're here to help

2287

01:29:10,790 --> 01:29:09,440

us

2288

01:29:12,070 --> 01:29:10,800

but then it seems that some other

2289

01:29:14,229 --> 01:29:12,080

statements that you've made sort of

2290

01:29:15,830 --> 01:29:14,239

contradict that like some aliens had a

2291

01:29:18,149 --> 01:29:15,840

problem with the human race but then

2292

01:29:20,629 --> 01:29:18,159

changed their minds can can you talk

2293

01:29:23,270 --> 01:29:20,639

about that in more detail

2294

01:29:25,669 --> 01:29:23,280

see this is why charlie is blocked i

2295

01:29:27,030 --> 01:29:25,679

mean or has been you know repeatedly

2296

01:29:29,510 --> 01:29:27,040

because there's just a lot of

2297

01:29:32,550 --> 01:29:29,520

intellectual dishonesty in the people

2298

01:29:34,629 --> 01:29:32,560

that i that i end up blocking on social

2299

01:29:36,070 --> 01:29:34,639

media it's not because they disagree

2300

01:29:38,229 --> 01:29:36,080

it's because when i answer them they

2301

01:29:40,709 --> 01:29:38,239

still call me alive like i give them the

2302

01:29:43,189 --> 01:29:40,719

answer they ask me a question i answer

2303

01:29:45,030 --> 01:29:43,199

it they say liar like well what you know

2304

01:29:46,950 --> 01:29:45,040

there's not much else i can do i've just

2305

01:29:49,189 --> 01:29:46,960

answered your question well give us

2306

01:29:51,510 --> 01:29:49,199

evidence and well it's like the circular

2307

01:29:54,149 --> 01:29:51,520

thing that i just can't that i just

2308

01:29:56,470 --> 01:29:54,159

can't deal with so um

2309

01:29:58,310 --> 01:29:56,480

uh you're gonna have to repeat charlie's

2310

01:29:59,669 --> 01:29:58,320

question i'm sorry that was i got

2311

01:30:01,910 --> 01:29:59,679

triggered no no

2312

01:30:03,510 --> 01:30:01,920

sure sure thing you've talked a lot

2313

01:30:05,750 --> 01:30:03,520

about the beings and their interests and

2314

01:30:07,590 --> 01:30:05,760

our free will but then it seems some

2315

01:30:10,310 --> 01:30:07,600

other statements you've made contradict

2316

01:30:12,870 --> 01:30:10,320

that can you talk more about that yeah

2317

01:30:15,189 --> 01:30:12,880

absolutely so um this is one of those

2318

01:30:16,070 --> 01:30:15,199

situations where in the beginning when i

2319

01:30:19,350 --> 01:30:16,080

first

2320

01:30:23,270 --> 01:30:19,360

started sharing my story in march um

2321

01:30:26,550 --> 01:30:23,280

that i i couldn't remember very much

2322

01:30:29,350 --> 01:30:26,560

and as the months have gone on and i've

2323

01:30:30,629 --> 01:30:29,360

had more and more contact i would say

2324

01:30:33,669 --> 01:30:30,639

that

2325

01:30:35,830 --> 01:30:33,679

a better understanding of what i

2326

01:30:37,669 --> 01:30:35,840

experienced and i have tried

2327

01:30:39,350 --> 01:30:37,679

numerous times to

2328

01:30:42,709 --> 01:30:39,360

correct that so

2329

01:30:43,990 --> 01:30:42,719

in the beginning what i understood was

2330

01:30:45,750 --> 01:30:44,000

hurry up

2331

01:30:48,229 --> 01:30:45,760

the four are coming

2332

01:30:50,310 --> 01:30:48,239

um you know they were here they left

2333

01:30:53,590 --> 01:30:50,320

there were things that i got right about

2334

01:31:00,229 --> 01:30:56,470

what i understand

2335

01:31:02,870 --> 01:31:00,239

my my more full understanding of it

2336

01:31:05,510 --> 01:31:02,880

is this that

2337

01:31:09,350 --> 01:31:05,520

there are members of this council

2338

01:31:13,110 --> 01:31:09,360

and everyone has a role to play

2339

01:31:18,790 --> 01:31:16,629

the four that left it's like they came

2340

01:31:21,189 --> 01:31:18,800

they came back because it is

2341

01:31:22,070 --> 01:31:21,199

they're like this is the time

2342

01:31:24,870 --> 01:31:22,080

where

2343

01:31:27,030 --> 01:31:24,880

they're on down okay like this is their

2344

01:31:28,149 --> 01:31:27,040

their stage of the game or other cycle

2345

01:31:28,950 --> 01:31:28,159

and

2346

01:31:32,310 --> 01:31:28,960

um

2347

01:31:33,830 --> 01:31:32,320

and so they're here to facilitate

2348

01:31:36,470 --> 01:31:33,840

their part

2349

01:31:37,910 --> 01:31:36,480

their role and what comes next and i

2350

01:31:40,790 --> 01:31:37,920

don't expect

2351
01:31:41,669 --> 01:31:40,800
anyone to just blindly believe what i'm

2352
01:31:44,470 --> 01:31:41,679
saying

2353
01:31:48,390 --> 01:31:44,480
telling me

2354
01:31:51,430 --> 01:31:48,400
and i'm saying that they want to have

2355
01:31:52,950 --> 01:31:51,440
open contact with humanity

2356
01:31:54,709 --> 01:31:52,960
and i'm saying that they're saying that

2357
01:31:57,350 --> 01:31:54,719
we're coming to an end of a couple of

2358
01:32:01,910 --> 01:31:57,360
different cycles that one is is a change

2359
01:32:04,310 --> 01:32:01,920
of the earth and the other is a cycle of

2360
01:32:06,950 --> 01:32:04,320
incarnation and reincarnation that we've

2361
01:32:08,070 --> 01:32:06,960
been doing here for a very long time

2362
01:32:13,990 --> 01:32:08,080
and

2363
01:32:17,270 --> 01:32:14,000

is coming up okay is is really what it

2364

01:32:19,830 --> 01:32:17,280

is it's like we're living in a temporal

2365

01:32:21,990 --> 01:32:19,840

kind of existence that's been created

2366

01:32:23,910 --> 01:32:22,000

for us to have this experience and we're

2367

01:32:25,510 --> 01:32:23,920

moving through that

2368

01:32:27,510 --> 01:32:25,520

and so

2369

01:32:30,790 --> 01:32:27,520

it has the beginning and it has

2370

01:32:33,030 --> 01:32:30,800

as an end in the cycle not in not a

2371

01:32:34,390 --> 01:32:33,040

beginning an end of consciousness

2372

01:32:35,910 --> 01:32:34,400

it's like you know a beginning and an

2373

01:32:37,910 --> 01:32:35,920

end of dinner you don't

2374

01:32:39,750 --> 01:32:37,920

you're not born when you start your

2375

01:32:41,350 --> 01:32:39,760

breakfast and you die at the end of it

2376

01:32:42,870 --> 01:32:41,360

you start breakfast and then you finish

2377

01:32:44,790 --> 01:32:42,880

breakfast and you do something else

2378

01:32:46,310 --> 01:32:44,800

right well that's what they're showing

2379

01:32:48,550 --> 01:32:46,320

they're not saying

2380

01:32:50,149 --> 01:32:48,560

we're extinguishing consciousness

2381

01:32:52,790 --> 01:32:50,159

they're saying that we're moving through

2382

01:32:54,709 --> 01:32:52,800

a cycle that these four

2383

01:32:55,910 --> 01:32:54,719

are coming to facilitate the choices

2384

01:32:58,390 --> 01:32:55,920

that we

2385

01:33:00,070 --> 01:32:58,400

are making right now and they kind of

2386

01:33:00,870 --> 01:33:00,080

have an audience

2387

01:33:02,950 --> 01:33:00,880

um

2388

01:33:04,870 --> 01:33:02,960

and i don't know i don't know why i

2389

01:33:07,189 --> 01:33:04,880

don't know if this is like their first

2390

01:33:08,470 --> 01:33:07,199

time doing this or if it's because these

2391

01:33:10,229 --> 01:33:08,480

two cycles

2392

01:33:11,990 --> 01:33:10,239

are coming like there's so much that's

2393

01:33:14,229 --> 01:33:12,000

happening at the same time where we have

2394

01:33:15,189 --> 01:33:14,239

the the earth is changing

2395

01:33:18,149 --> 01:33:15,199

it's

2396

01:33:20,470 --> 01:33:18,159

its consciousness density is

2397

01:33:22,870 --> 01:33:20,480

like rising and then you know humans are

2398

01:33:24,550 --> 01:33:22,880

supposed to be making this this

2399

01:33:30,550 --> 01:33:24,560

consciousness

2400

01:33:33,990 --> 01:33:32,310

take a breath i'm sorry

2401
01:33:35,669 --> 01:33:34,000
we didn't give you a break or anything i

2402
01:33:37,030 --> 01:33:35,679
know this is difficult because this is a

2403
01:33:39,270 --> 01:33:37,040
lot of deep

2404
01:33:41,350 --> 01:33:39,280
deep stuff anjali and i'm glad you're

2405
01:33:42,709 --> 01:33:41,360
here to try to try to bring some more

2406
01:33:43,830 --> 01:33:42,719
understanding and

2407
01:33:45,430 --> 01:33:43,840
and uh

2408
01:33:47,590 --> 01:33:45,440
boy nobody thought this would happen and

2409
01:33:49,430 --> 01:33:47,600
i'm glad that it did because now i'm i'm

2410
01:33:50,550 --> 01:33:49,440
more fully informed and i feel like i

2411
01:33:53,270 --> 01:33:50,560
know more

2412
01:33:54,550 --> 01:33:53,280
i'm i'm a lot less skeptical and a

2413
01:33:57,270 --> 01:33:54,560

little more willing to give you the

2414

01:33:58,950 --> 01:33:57,280

benefit of doubt when i wasn't before

2415

01:34:00,629 --> 01:33:58,960

and you know i'm getting beat up for

2416

01:34:02,070 --> 01:34:00,639

that people you know people are very

2417

01:34:05,750 --> 01:34:02,080

some of my audience members are very

2418

01:34:08,790 --> 01:34:05,760

skeptical and they're like you know but

2419

01:34:11,750 --> 01:34:08,800

here here's where we are at we we have

2420

01:34:13,270 --> 01:34:11,760

uh i have run through some questions

2421

01:34:14,709 --> 01:34:13,280

that i think were very very important

2422

01:34:16,870 --> 01:34:14,719

but i wanted to see

2423

01:34:19,110 --> 01:34:16,880

we've got a little time left we'll run

2424

01:34:20,470 --> 01:34:19,120

out the clock here if we could take some

2425

01:34:22,950 --> 01:34:20,480

questions from the live chat

2426
01:34:26,149 --> 01:34:22,960
participants now but i'm gonna i'm gonna

2427
01:34:27,669 --> 01:34:26,159
put a caveat they have to be respectful

2428
01:34:29,430 --> 01:34:27,679
questions and you have to treat the

2429
01:34:30,950 --> 01:34:29,440
guests with dignity and respect or we're

2430
01:34:33,350 --> 01:34:30,960
not gonna take the questions but so

2431
01:34:36,390 --> 01:34:33,360
questions for anjali will put them in

2432
01:34:37,750 --> 01:34:36,400
all caps in the live chat and and people

2433
01:34:39,110 --> 01:34:37,760
are asking about the super chats i

2434
01:34:40,790 --> 01:34:39,120
didn't want to interrupt the the

2435
01:34:42,149 --> 01:34:40,800
interview every few minutes to thank and

2436
01:34:43,669 --> 01:34:42,159
announce the super chat so we'll be

2437
01:34:45,750 --> 01:34:43,679
doing that after

2438
01:34:47,830 --> 01:34:45,760

we conclude the interview i'll let

2439

01:34:50,310 --> 01:34:47,840

angely go and i'll continue on and and

2440

01:34:52,310 --> 01:34:50,320

we'll talk but are you okay with taking

2441

01:34:55,590 --> 01:34:52,320

some public questions because that's

2442

01:34:57,350 --> 01:34:55,600

another brave thing to do anjali yeah i

2443

01:34:59,350 --> 01:34:57,360

i don't have any problem with that um

2444

01:35:01,430 --> 01:34:59,360

but i just wanna before we do that i

2445

01:35:02,790 --> 01:35:01,440

want to finish what i was saying about

2446

01:35:04,709 --> 01:35:02,800

sure sure i'm sorry

2447

01:35:06,790 --> 01:35:04,719

oh it's okay there's there's only so

2448

01:35:07,669 --> 01:35:06,800

much time and i understand

2449

01:35:09,109 --> 01:35:07,679

um

2450

01:35:11,750 --> 01:35:09,119

so that i feel like it's really

2451

01:35:13,590 --> 01:35:11,760

important for us to get this

2452

01:35:15,910 --> 01:35:13,600

it's been very difficult for me to

2453

01:35:17,990 --> 01:35:15,920

determine how to address this do i go

2454

01:35:20,149 --> 01:35:18,000

back into that initial post as soon as i

2455

01:35:21,109 --> 01:35:20,159

go in and i make a huge

2456

01:35:24,149 --> 01:35:21,119

edit

2457

01:35:25,270 --> 01:35:24,159

um regarding the four you know um that

2458

01:35:26,149 --> 01:35:25,280

becomes

2459

01:35:33,430 --> 01:35:26,159

a

2460

01:35:35,270 --> 01:35:33,440

so i've i've decided to keep it there

2461

01:35:36,070 --> 01:35:35,280

but i'm not i don't really know that

2462

01:35:37,590 --> 01:35:36,080

it's

2463

01:35:38,790 --> 01:35:37,600

the smartest thing

2464

01:35:39,990 --> 01:35:38,800

um

2465

01:35:43,590 --> 01:35:40,000

so

2466

01:35:45,830 --> 01:35:43,600

had to hurry

2467

01:35:49,430 --> 01:35:45,840

it wasn't because the four were coming

2468

01:35:50,950 --> 01:35:49,440

to destroy humanity it was i wasn't

2469

01:35:53,270 --> 01:35:50,960

catching i wasn't understanding

2470

01:35:54,550 --> 01:35:53,280

everything one thing was that they were

2471

01:35:56,470 --> 01:35:54,560

trying to say is that there are some big

2472

01:35:57,990 --> 01:35:56,480

earth changes coming there's this end of

2473

01:36:00,390 --> 01:35:58,000

this cycle coming just what i've already

2474

01:36:04,070 --> 01:36:00,400

been explaining all night okay that

2475

01:36:05,669 --> 01:36:04,080

those things i was like i was like tying

2476
01:36:08,310 --> 01:36:05,679
them to

2477
01:36:10,229 --> 01:36:08,320
the forecoming i didn't understand what

2478
01:36:12,310 --> 01:36:10,239
i was under what they were saying to me

2479
01:36:14,070 --> 01:36:12,320
at the time um i couldn't i couldn't

2480
01:36:15,430 --> 01:36:14,080
quite recall it

2481
01:36:16,470 --> 01:36:15,440
so it's

2482
01:36:18,310 --> 01:36:16,480
um

2483
01:36:19,830 --> 01:36:18,320
so i thought that they were

2484
01:36:21,270 --> 01:36:19,840
that they were coming in some kind of

2485
01:36:22,470 --> 01:36:21,280
vengeful way

2486
01:36:23,669 --> 01:36:22,480
but it

2487
01:36:24,870 --> 01:36:23,679
it's the

2488
01:36:25,910 --> 01:36:24,880

urgency

2489

01:36:28,790 --> 01:36:25,920

is that

2490

01:36:30,709 --> 01:36:28,800

our conscious awareness as

2491

01:36:33,910 --> 01:36:30,719

a as a race

2492

01:36:36,390 --> 01:36:33,920

right now in this world as an experiment

2493

01:36:39,750 --> 01:36:36,400

is really just not

2494

01:36:40,790 --> 01:36:39,760

going very well the veil is very heavy

2495

01:36:45,510 --> 01:36:40,800

and

2496

01:36:47,830 --> 01:36:45,520

uh convincing

2497

01:36:48,629 --> 01:36:47,840

and um

2498

01:36:50,470 --> 01:36:48,639

and

2499

01:36:52,709 --> 01:36:50,480

so typically at this point they're

2500

01:36:55,270 --> 01:36:52,719

saying that there would be more people

2501
01:36:57,270 --> 01:36:55,280
who were are awake

2502
01:36:58,870 --> 01:36:57,280
like we should have more conscious

2503
01:37:01,270 --> 01:36:58,880
awakeness

2504
01:37:03,430 --> 01:37:01,280
than we have and that's the urgency

2505
01:37:05,750 --> 01:37:03,440
because this all matters like something

2506
01:37:07,030 --> 01:37:05,760
way down the road that i it could be

2507
01:37:08,870 --> 01:37:07,040
thousands of years i don't even

2508
01:37:12,390 --> 01:37:08,880
understand okay because again it's

2509
01:37:15,830 --> 01:37:12,400
outside of of our concept of time

2510
01:37:18,950 --> 01:37:15,840
um but like it matters in the end

2511
01:37:20,950 --> 01:37:18,960
how many of us are ready right now

2512
01:37:23,189 --> 01:37:20,960
to transcend and i don't understand why

2513
01:37:25,350 --> 01:37:23,199

that matters but it does and so that's

2514

01:37:27,030 --> 01:37:25,360

why they were like hurry up like you've

2515

01:37:28,390 --> 01:37:27,040

got to remember what you're doing here

2516

01:37:31,189 --> 01:37:28,400

because

2517

01:37:32,470 --> 01:37:31,199

you have a job to do

2518

01:37:34,310 --> 01:37:32,480

hurry up

2519

01:37:36,390 --> 01:37:34,320

they're coming you know we're getting to

2520

01:37:38,870 --> 01:37:36,400

the end of the cycle so i hope this

2521

01:37:40,629 --> 01:37:38,880

helps it's the best i can do it is my

2522

01:37:42,790 --> 01:37:40,639

honest to goodness answer there's

2523

01:37:44,629 --> 01:37:42,800

nothing else that i can say about it i

2524

01:37:47,750 --> 01:37:44,639

can't be any clearer

2525

01:37:48,790 --> 01:37:47,760

they haven't helped and that's why

2526

01:37:50,709 --> 01:37:48,800

they're here

2527

01:37:53,030 --> 01:37:50,719

we'll go to viewer questions first from

2528

01:37:55,669 --> 01:37:53,040

uh there's a few just a few in the super

2529

01:37:57,990 --> 01:37:55,679

chats uh

2530

01:37:59,750 --> 01:37:58,000

this is a fun question so we'll get

2531

01:38:02,709 --> 01:37:59,760

we're getting pretty heavy here so this

2532

01:38:03,910 --> 01:38:02,719

i think will help ellen fox asks because

2533

01:38:06,149 --> 01:38:03,920

angeli

2534

01:38:07,590 --> 01:38:06,159

anjali is connected to these beings can

2535

01:38:09,350 --> 01:38:07,600

she ask

2536

01:38:11,669 --> 01:38:09,360

can you ask her if the beings can

2537

01:38:13,910 --> 01:38:11,679

confirm if elon musk is a part of

2538

01:38:15,430 --> 01:38:13,920

disclosure thank you a lot of people

2539

01:38:17,189 --> 01:38:15,440

theorize he is

2540

01:38:21,430 --> 01:38:17,199

the the aliens tell you anything about

2541

01:38:28,070 --> 01:38:24,790

what my understanding has been is that

2542

01:38:30,790 --> 01:38:28,080

that he has um

2543

01:38:31,990 --> 01:38:30,800

that he has contact he has con conscious

2544

01:38:37,109 --> 01:38:32,000

contact

2545

01:38:38,550 --> 01:38:37,119

i mean

2546

01:38:40,470 --> 01:38:38,560

don't get too excited you know there's a

2547

01:38:43,430 --> 01:38:40,480

pretty good chance though has bezos and

2548

01:38:47,750 --> 01:38:45,750

right i mean you can't say wow it's so

2549

01:38:49,350 --> 01:38:47,760

enlightening i mean again we all make

2550

01:38:50,149 --> 01:38:49,360

our choices and

2551

01:38:52,470 --> 01:38:50,159

and

2552

01:38:53,750 --> 01:38:52,480

um you know we can we can choose to try

2553

01:38:55,189 --> 01:38:53,760

to do

2554

01:38:57,590 --> 01:38:55,199

you know what's going to be the best for

2555

01:38:59,750 --> 01:38:57,600

everyone or you know choose to just

2556

01:39:01,590 --> 01:38:59,760

really buy into this illusion

2557

01:39:03,669 --> 01:39:01,600

of what we've created here and all the

2558

01:39:06,310 --> 01:39:03,679

things that we think are so important

2559

01:39:08,390 --> 01:39:06,320

that keep us so separated and boy are we

2560

01:39:09,669 --> 01:39:08,400

going to be surprised when

2561

01:39:13,750 --> 01:39:09,679

when

2562

01:39:14,790 --> 01:39:13,760

alone and that there are actually

2563

01:39:17,350 --> 01:39:14,800

so many

2564

01:39:20,950 --> 01:39:17,360

other beings that are sharing this space

2565

01:39:22,629 --> 01:39:20,960

with us um that we can't even see

2566

01:39:24,470 --> 01:39:22,639

i hope so because that would be a cooler

2567

01:39:26,470 --> 01:39:24,480

world to live in than when we actually

2568

01:39:28,470 --> 01:39:26,480

live in absolutely another another

2569

01:39:30,390 --> 01:39:28,480

question which is a great question from

2570

01:39:32,149 --> 01:39:30,400

lisa baldwin

2571

01:39:37,510 --> 01:39:32,159

bowden

2572

01:39:41,590 --> 01:39:39,189

i can say

2573

01:39:43,590 --> 01:39:41,600

that beings that i have met

2574

01:39:46,390 --> 01:39:43,600

mean us no harm

2575

01:39:48,870 --> 01:39:46,400

um i'm not saying that there aren't

2576

01:39:51,590 --> 01:39:48,880

beings that exist out there that don't

2577

01:39:53,990 --> 01:39:51,600

mean us harm i could probably name you a

2578

01:39:57,350 --> 01:39:54,000

bunch of humans out there that me and a

2579

01:39:58,550 --> 01:39:57,360

lot of people harm um

2580

01:40:05,350 --> 01:39:58,560

i

2581

01:40:11,910 --> 01:40:05,360

they

2582

01:40:13,109 --> 01:40:11,920

of our thoughts and our intentions

2583

01:40:16,310 --> 01:40:13,119

that

2584

01:40:17,750 --> 01:40:16,320

manifest into

2585

01:40:19,430 --> 01:40:17,760

actions they

2586

01:40:23,669 --> 01:40:19,440

materialize

2587

01:40:25,430 --> 01:40:23,679

and in our physical world um that we

2588

01:40:28,629 --> 01:40:25,440

they explain like that there's two kinds

2589

01:40:30,950 --> 01:40:28,639

of energy one is like the light that is

2590

01:40:33,830 --> 01:40:30,960

consciousness and then the other is like

2591

01:40:35,910 --> 01:40:33,840

energy that that manifests matter like

2592

01:40:37,270 --> 01:40:35,920

that and that that's what we do here and

2593

01:40:40,149 --> 01:40:37,280

so that when we

2594

01:40:40,950 --> 01:40:40,159

when we're all collectively trying to

2595

01:40:43,189 --> 01:40:40,960

think

2596

01:40:45,430 --> 01:40:43,199

about the betterment

2597

01:40:47,430 --> 01:40:45,440

of the planet and the betterment of

2598

01:40:50,390 --> 01:40:47,440

humanity then we're raising that and

2599

01:40:52,470 --> 01:40:50,400

we're manifesting you know something

2600

01:40:55,350 --> 01:40:52,480

that is um

2601

01:40:56,870 --> 01:40:55,360

that that's positive and

2602

01:40:59,109 --> 01:40:56,880

um

2603

01:41:03,350 --> 01:40:59,119

and

2604

01:41:04,390 --> 01:41:03,360

that can be that that can that we can

2605

01:41:05,750 --> 01:41:04,400

grow from

2606

01:41:09,030 --> 01:41:05,760

rather than

2607

01:41:11,030 --> 01:41:09,040

uh when we begin when we all operate

2608

01:41:13,590 --> 01:41:11,040

from a place of you know i am the most

2609

01:41:15,750 --> 01:41:13,600

important my needs come before everyone

2610

01:41:18,390 --> 01:41:15,760

else's needs and i will cooperate with

2611

01:41:20,310 --> 01:41:18,400

you stephen as long as as us cooperating

2612

01:41:25,590 --> 01:41:20,320

together

2613

01:41:27,270 --> 01:41:25,600

as long as my my needs are still like

2614

01:41:28,870 --> 01:41:27,280

what i want you know there's just

2615

01:41:29,990 --> 01:41:28,880

there's a different kind of thinking

2616

01:41:32,709 --> 01:41:30,000

there and so we have to be really

2617

01:41:34,950 --> 01:41:32,719

careful about how we think about

2618

01:41:35,750 --> 01:41:34,960

um contact and

2619

01:41:37,030 --> 01:41:35,760

um

2620

01:41:38,629 --> 01:41:37,040

and how we

2621

01:41:40,149 --> 01:41:38,639

we think about

2622

01:41:41,189 --> 01:41:40,159

consciousness and

2623

01:41:42,470 --> 01:41:41,199

and

2624

01:41:44,070 --> 01:41:42,480

um

2625

01:41:46,550 --> 01:41:44,080

and attracting

2626

01:41:49,030 --> 01:41:46,560

you know energy to us so for those

2627

01:41:50,950 --> 01:41:49,040

people who meditate they

2628

01:41:58,950 --> 01:41:50,960

they

2629

01:42:01,750 --> 01:41:58,960

know positive

2630

01:42:03,430 --> 01:42:01,760

um intentions um so they're saying that

2631

01:42:05,830 --> 01:42:03,440

when you when you

2632

01:42:07,189 --> 01:42:05,840

when you operate in that mindset

2633

01:42:08,870 --> 01:42:07,199

um

2634

01:42:10,310 --> 01:42:08,880

that uh

2635

01:42:13,669 --> 01:42:10,320

you are

2636

01:42:16,470 --> 01:42:13,679

you're like awakening your consciousness

2637

01:42:19,030 --> 01:42:16,480

well eric stitt uh who you may know he

2638

01:42:21,030 --> 01:42:19,040

does some incredible alien artwork uh

2639

01:42:21,990 --> 01:42:21,040

his name is eric stitt has an incredible

2640

01:42:23,590 --> 01:42:22,000

question

2641

01:42:25,910 --> 01:42:23,600

and it's kind of deep this one's kind of

2642

01:42:28,149 --> 01:42:25,920

deep and he asks how can we take your

2643

01:42:29,669 --> 01:42:28,159

subjective experience which purportedly

2644

01:42:31,510 --> 01:42:29,679

is real to you

2645

01:42:33,750 --> 01:42:31,520

and turn it into a repeatable and

2646

01:42:36,629 --> 01:42:33,760

testable objective evidence for the rest

2647

01:42:37,510 --> 01:42:36,639

of this i ask this in earnest

2648

01:42:41,030 --> 01:42:37,520

yes

2649

01:42:43,669 --> 01:42:41,040

i would suggest and i mean this

2650

01:42:46,709 --> 01:42:43,679

i get no monetary gain

2651
01:42:49,350 --> 01:42:46,719
whatsoever i would go over to reddit and

2652
01:42:51,590 --> 01:42:49,360
go to the transcension project

2653
01:42:54,790 --> 01:42:51,600
and join that community

2654
01:42:56,950 --> 01:42:54,800
the people there are all asking the same

2655
01:42:58,070 --> 01:42:56,960
questions and we have people who have

2656
01:43:00,149 --> 01:42:58,080
been like

2657
01:43:02,629 --> 01:43:00,159
long meditators to people who are just

2658
01:43:03,830 --> 01:43:02,639
you know new to the idea that there

2659
01:43:06,229 --> 01:43:03,840
could be something beyond our

2660
01:43:08,709 --> 01:43:06,239
consciousness that than this one

2661
01:43:11,109 --> 01:43:08,719
experience i mean it runs the gamut but

2662
01:43:13,910 --> 01:43:11,119
what's really neat about it is

2663
01:43:16,470 --> 01:43:13,920

that it's it's becoming like a

2664

01:43:17,590 --> 01:43:16,480

it's it's a community of resources and

2665

01:43:20,310 --> 01:43:17,600

support

2666

01:43:22,870 --> 01:43:20,320

and um they have a lot more

2667

01:43:24,550 --> 01:43:22,880

time and energy to work

2668

01:43:27,109 --> 01:43:24,560

directly with people you know

2669

01:43:29,109 --> 01:43:27,119

individually um

2670

01:43:37,189 --> 01:43:29,119

i

2671

01:43:46,870 --> 01:43:37,199

to

2672

01:43:48,629 --> 01:43:46,880

the nature of

2673

01:43:49,590 --> 01:43:48,639

our understanding is of where we came

2674

01:43:52,629 --> 01:43:49,600

from

2675

01:43:54,390 --> 01:43:52,639

who we are and why we're here and to

2676

01:43:56,390 --> 01:43:54,400

really seek

2677

01:43:58,470 --> 01:43:56,400

to understand that instead of thinking

2678

01:44:01,510 --> 01:43:58,480

that you already have an answer

2679

01:44:02,629 --> 01:44:01,520

say i don't know and i really i really

2680

01:44:05,350 --> 01:44:02,639

want to know

2681

01:44:07,350 --> 01:44:05,360

i really truly and commit to that and

2682

01:44:10,229 --> 01:44:07,360

you commit to it in a positive way

2683

01:44:13,270 --> 01:44:10,239

without without fear and

2684

01:44:14,870 --> 01:44:13,280

um without

2685

01:44:16,790 --> 01:44:14,880

ill intention

2686

01:44:22,709 --> 01:44:16,800

you know um

2687

01:44:26,790 --> 01:44:24,390

and a question about a question about

2688

01:44:29,270 --> 01:44:26,800

the aliens from zofa

2689

01:44:31,510 --> 01:44:29,280

uh says i'd love to see

2690

01:44:33,669 --> 01:44:31,520

if she could go into more detail on the

2691

01:44:40,709 --> 01:44:33,679

description of the mantid's head its

2692

01:44:40,719 --> 01:44:44,629

um

2693

01:44:49,669 --> 01:44:46,870

i was actually it was when you said eric

2694

01:44:50,470 --> 01:44:49,679

stitt is a really good artist

2695

01:44:52,229 --> 01:44:50,480

um

2696

01:44:54,470 --> 01:44:52,239

i'm an artist but i'm not a portrait

2697

01:44:55,590 --> 01:44:54,480

artist and this has been a real issue

2698

01:44:57,750 --> 01:44:55,600

for me

2699

01:44:59,910 --> 01:44:57,760

how to get these drawn i really would

2700

01:45:01,109 --> 01:44:59,920

love to be able to work with someone who

2701
01:45:02,709 --> 01:45:01,119
could

2702
01:45:03,910 --> 01:45:02,719
you know really

2703
01:45:06,310 --> 01:45:03,920
re

2704
01:45:08,940 --> 01:45:06,320
um what do you call it when they

2705
01:45:10,229 --> 01:45:08,950
it has that kind of art um

2706
01:45:11,830 --> 01:45:10,239
[Music]

2707
01:45:13,910 --> 01:45:11,840
like police sketches do it what do you

2708
01:45:15,030 --> 01:45:13,920
what do you call that stephen and

2709
01:45:16,629 --> 01:45:15,040
composite

2710
01:45:19,109 --> 01:45:16,639
yes yeah because then you could draw

2711
01:45:21,189 --> 01:45:19,119
composites of these aliens right yeah

2712
01:45:23,189 --> 01:45:21,199
yeah yeah um

2713
01:45:24,390 --> 01:45:23,199

and uh you know i'd love to work with

2714

01:45:25,830 --> 01:45:24,400

someone who

2715

01:45:26,709 --> 01:45:25,840

who could uh

2716

01:45:28,310 --> 01:45:26,719

try to

2717

01:45:30,790 --> 01:45:28,320

reach out to him he's the best if i

2718

01:45:33,189 --> 01:45:30,800

could afford him i'd hire him

2719

01:45:35,750 --> 01:45:33,199

i think he's the best artist that does

2720

01:45:37,990 --> 01:45:35,760

aliens and spaceships anywhere on earth

2721

01:45:40,229 --> 01:45:38,000

he is amazing he's really amazing and

2722

01:45:42,229 --> 01:45:40,239

now i apologize i just want to apologize

2723

01:45:43,910 --> 01:45:42,239

to the super chat people because my chat

2724

01:45:45,430 --> 01:45:43,920

will only let me go so far back so i

2725

01:45:46,550 --> 01:45:45,440

couldn't share on the screen but i

2726

01:45:47,750 --> 01:45:46,560

wanted to make sure i asked your

2727

01:45:48,870 --> 01:45:47,760

questions and this one is a great

2728

01:45:50,870 --> 01:45:48,880

question

2729

01:45:52,950 --> 01:45:50,880

and and something that was on my list of

2730

01:45:55,270 --> 01:45:52,960

alternate questions to ask you anjali

2731

01:45:57,990 --> 01:45:55,280

what do your beings think of de long

2732

01:46:00,870 --> 01:45:58,000

elizondo and the current disclosure

2733

01:46:05,990 --> 01:46:00,880

narrative are they in contact

2734

01:46:06,000 --> 01:46:09,910

the beings don't have like

2735

01:46:14,149 --> 01:46:12,229

when they said what do you think you

2736

01:46:15,189 --> 01:46:14,159

know what do they think of them

2737

01:46:16,790 --> 01:46:15,199

um

2738

01:46:20,229 --> 01:46:16,800

they are

2739

01:46:22,470 --> 01:46:20,239

very compassionate and supportive of all

2740

01:46:24,070 --> 01:46:22,480

of us

2741

01:46:27,430 --> 01:46:24,080

so

2742

01:46:29,590 --> 01:46:27,440

or have they reached out to

2743

01:46:30,629 --> 01:46:29,600

to those people yes but they're they've

2744

01:46:32,390 --> 01:46:30,639

also

2745

01:46:35,590 --> 01:46:32,400

they're saying that they are reaching

2746

01:46:38,470 --> 01:46:35,600

out to all of us um are these gentlemen

2747

01:46:40,149 --> 01:46:38,480

being motivated um is the current is the

2748

01:46:42,310 --> 01:46:40,159

current narrative being you know

2749

01:46:44,790 --> 01:46:42,320

motivated by their contact

2750

01:46:46,790 --> 01:46:44,800

possibly um

2751

01:46:49,109 --> 01:46:46,800

i i can't i can't say for sure i've

2752

01:46:51,590 --> 01:46:49,119

never i've never met any of them but

2753

01:46:54,229 --> 01:46:51,600

they seem like very lovely gentlemen and

2754

01:46:55,910 --> 01:46:54,239

um yeah somebody asked elizondo recently

2755

01:46:57,669 --> 01:46:55,920

if he knew you or heard of you and he

2756

01:46:59,990 --> 01:46:57,679

just gave a quick recounting of part of

2757

01:47:01,910 --> 01:47:00,000

your story and then said i never met her

2758

01:47:03,350 --> 01:47:01,920

right so because people were speculating

2759

01:47:05,270 --> 01:47:03,360

since you both worked in intelligence

2760

01:47:07,990 --> 01:47:05,280

this is an excellent question

2761

01:47:10,950 --> 01:47:08,000

um from cw chandra who really is a

2762

01:47:12,390 --> 01:47:10,960

student of spirituality in all things he

2763

01:47:14,229 --> 01:47:12,400

has looked

2764

01:47:16,870 --> 01:47:14,239

very deeply at many different religions

2765

01:47:19,189 --> 01:47:16,880

and traditions and has his own

2766

01:47:21,350 --> 01:47:19,199

religion called commonwealth chanting

2767

01:47:23,430 --> 01:47:21,360

he asks how does this cycle talk relate

2768

01:47:25,510 --> 01:47:23,440

to the ancient indian concept of the

2769

01:47:27,430 --> 01:47:25,520

yugas

2770

01:47:28,790 --> 01:47:27,440

are you familiar with that

2771

01:47:33,350 --> 01:47:28,800

i couldn't really

2772

01:47:35,750 --> 01:47:33,360

yeah i'm not i'm not um

2773

01:47:38,709 --> 01:47:35,760

first on ancient the ancient indian

2774

01:47:39,910 --> 01:47:38,719

concept of the yugas um

2775

01:47:42,470 --> 01:47:39,920

it sounds

2776

01:47:45,750 --> 01:47:42,480

like they're it's related to a cycle of

2777

01:47:47,590 --> 01:47:45,760

talk um i i don't know what i can tell

2778

01:47:49,669 --> 01:47:47,600

you is this is that they're saying that

2779

01:47:51,830 --> 01:47:49,679

a lot of their ancient

2780

01:47:54,629 --> 01:47:51,840

let me rephrase that

2781

01:47:55,510 --> 01:47:54,639

the ancient texts that we have

2782

01:47:58,229 --> 01:47:55,520

um

2783

01:48:00,629 --> 01:47:58,239

that that they have

2784

01:48:01,910 --> 01:48:00,639

they have inspired

2785

01:48:07,030 --> 01:48:01,920

a lot of the

2786

01:48:08,310 --> 01:48:07,040

explanations um they have inspired those

2787

01:48:09,830 --> 01:48:08,320

books

2788

01:48:12,310 --> 01:48:09,840

and that those

2789

01:48:16,310 --> 01:48:12,320

those stories have been contaminated by

2790

01:48:20,470 --> 01:48:16,320

by us essentially that we have we have

2791

01:48:23,189 --> 01:48:20,480

created like we have this need to deify

2792

01:48:24,390 --> 01:48:23,199

um because we feel lost

2793

01:48:25,270 --> 01:48:24,400

if we don't

2794

01:48:27,669 --> 01:48:25,280

um

2795

01:48:29,830 --> 01:48:27,679

and that's and we feel lost because we

2796

01:48:33,430 --> 01:48:29,840

have been thinking of ourselves as

2797

01:48:36,229 --> 01:48:33,440

individuals um that we have confused our

2798

01:48:38,550 --> 01:48:36,239

our body and our century experience with

2799

01:48:39,510 --> 01:48:38,560

who we are um and so

2800

01:48:42,950 --> 01:48:39,520

when

2801

01:48:44,790 --> 01:48:42,960

so we have felt very um

2802

01:48:47,030 --> 01:48:44,800

separate and

2803

01:48:48,709 --> 01:48:47,040

um

2804

01:48:50,870 --> 01:48:48,719

and not

2805

01:48:53,189 --> 01:48:50,880

so much so that

2806

01:48:55,270 --> 01:48:53,199

deification is how we deal with it

2807

01:48:58,390 --> 01:48:55,280

and so they're saying that that

2808

01:49:01,109 --> 01:48:58,400

not only are the stories

2809

01:49:03,750 --> 01:49:01,119

always told through the lens of

2810

01:49:05,669 --> 01:49:03,760

the culture and society at the time

2811

01:49:07,189 --> 01:49:05,679

um and their knowledge

2812

01:49:11,750 --> 01:49:07,199

but that it's also

2813

01:49:15,030 --> 01:49:11,760

been um like contaminated by deification

2814

01:49:15,750 --> 01:49:15,040

i've heard that i've heard that before

2815

01:49:17,350 --> 01:49:15,760

for

2816

01:49:18,950 --> 01:49:17,360

what it's worth

2817

01:49:21,589 --> 01:49:18,960

okay and uh

2818

01:49:23,589 --> 01:49:21,599

erica luke's is here from ufo classified

2819

01:49:25,430 --> 01:49:23,599

and uh again she's the person who i

2820

01:49:27,030 --> 01:49:25,440

shared some of this information about

2821

01:49:28,550 --> 01:49:27,040

wayne with but we've talked and she's

2822

01:49:29,510 --> 01:49:28,560

not going to spill the beans and neither

2823

01:49:32,390 --> 01:49:29,520

am i

2824

01:49:34,709 --> 01:49:32,400

so out of you know uh she she is

2825

01:49:36,229 --> 01:49:34,719

and and i do agree that your explanation

2826

01:49:38,149 --> 01:49:36,239

of what you did for the intelligence

2827

01:49:40,550 --> 01:49:38,159

community was somewhat vague and i'm not

2828

01:49:43,750 --> 01:49:40,560

sure if that's could be because of ndas

2829

01:49:46,149 --> 01:49:43,760

or other things but erica asks what

2830

01:49:47,910 --> 01:49:46,159

specifically was your role

2831

01:49:49,270 --> 01:49:47,920

working with intel

2832

01:49:51,030 --> 01:49:49,280

or the intelligence community i think

2833

01:49:53,990 --> 01:49:51,040

she means or dia

2834

01:49:57,830 --> 01:49:54,000

yeah i well i had i had many you know i

2835

01:50:01,030 --> 01:49:59,109

human factors

2836

01:50:03,750 --> 01:50:01,040

intelligence

2837

01:50:05,030 --> 01:50:03,760

which is essentially

2838

01:50:08,310 --> 01:50:05,040

doing

2839

01:50:10,149 --> 01:50:08,320

research on state and non-state leaders

2840

01:50:11,589 --> 01:50:10,159

just so that we can so that we have a

2841

01:50:13,830 --> 01:50:11,599

better understanding of how to influence

2842

01:50:16,550 --> 01:50:13,840

their decision making to

2843

01:50:18,950 --> 01:50:16,560

um you know to be more

2844

01:50:20,709 --> 01:50:18,960

congruent with u.s interests

2845

01:50:22,229 --> 01:50:20,719

okay um

2846

01:50:24,950 --> 01:50:22,239

and so

2847

01:50:27,109 --> 01:50:24,960

my everything that i did my

2848

01:50:28,390 --> 01:50:27,119

my charter was all

2849

01:50:29,750 --> 01:50:28,400

um

2850

01:50:31,109 --> 01:50:29,760

you know non

2851
01:50:33,189 --> 01:50:31,119
non-domestic

2852
01:50:35,109 --> 01:50:33,199
um total so dealing with foreign

2853
01:50:37,270 --> 01:50:35,119
countries and intelligence

2854
01:50:39,669 --> 01:50:37,280
and so everything that i did was just

2855
01:50:40,709 --> 01:50:39,679
in support of um

2856
01:50:45,189 --> 01:50:40,719
the

2857
01:50:47,910 --> 01:50:45,199
what it all comes down to if we you know

2858
01:50:49,990 --> 01:50:47,920
if we have to simplify it to

2859
01:50:51,669 --> 01:50:50,000
to a sentence it's

2860
01:50:53,750 --> 01:50:51,679
it's

2861
01:50:56,070 --> 01:50:53,760
people are a little upset because i i we

2862
01:50:58,629 --> 01:50:56,080
asked the question about the mantis and

2863
01:51:00,629 --> 01:50:58,639

and its anatomy and we kind of

2864

01:51:03,350 --> 01:51:00,639

got sidetracked so maybe we could get

2865

01:51:07,030 --> 01:51:03,360

back to that uh and the question was

2866

01:51:08,229 --> 01:51:07,040

uh let me get it back uh one second

2867

01:51:09,990 --> 01:51:08,239

uh

2868

01:51:11,270 --> 01:51:10,000

it was from zofa and says i'd love it if

2869

01:51:13,030 --> 01:51:11,280

she could go into detail of the

2870

01:51:16,149 --> 01:51:13,040

description of the mantid's head its

2871

01:51:17,030 --> 01:51:16,159

mouth and texture in particular

2872

01:51:18,950 --> 01:51:17,040

um

2873

01:51:20,950 --> 01:51:18,960

as far as texture

2874

01:51:25,270 --> 01:51:20,960

my recollection is that it's

2875

01:51:28,229 --> 01:51:27,030

the head

2876
01:51:30,149 --> 01:51:28,239
is

2877
01:51:31,270 --> 01:51:30,159
um

2878
01:51:32,950 --> 01:51:31,280
other

2879
01:51:35,510 --> 01:51:32,960
you know bulbous in

2880
01:51:37,510 --> 01:51:35,520
in the back there's there's no hair on

2881
01:51:41,830 --> 01:51:37,520
on the body um

2882
01:51:42,629 --> 01:51:41,840
very spindly body beautiful very thin

2883
01:51:46,070 --> 01:51:42,639
and

2884
01:51:47,669 --> 01:51:46,080
lanky but with specific shoulders i mean

2885
01:51:48,629 --> 01:51:47,679
you know what i'm saying i mean there

2886
01:51:55,350 --> 01:51:48,639
are

2887
01:51:56,149 --> 01:51:55,360
these

2888
01:51:57,109 --> 01:51:56,159

very

2889

01:51:59,589 --> 01:51:57,119

um

2890

01:52:00,870 --> 01:51:59,599

universal things you know there's

2891

01:52:05,109 --> 01:52:00,880

there's eyes

2892

01:52:07,270 --> 01:52:05,119

um and the eyes were were larger and you

2893

01:52:09,669 --> 01:52:07,280

know set off to the side a little bit

2894

01:52:11,510 --> 01:52:09,679

more than ours um

2895

01:52:17,589 --> 01:52:11,520

the

2896

01:52:19,750 --> 01:52:17,599

into more of

2897

01:52:21,030 --> 01:52:19,760

of a point but it had a very it was

2898

01:52:27,109 --> 01:52:21,040

quite bulbous

2899

01:52:30,550 --> 01:52:28,390

very small

2900

01:52:32,709 --> 01:52:30,560

mouth um it just

2901

01:52:37,510 --> 01:52:32,719

i don't know how i don't know how to

2902

01:52:40,790 --> 01:52:39,109

yeah i mean it's difficult to explain

2903

01:52:42,629 --> 01:52:40,800

because from most descriptions i've

2904

01:52:44,870 --> 01:52:42,639

heard of mantis it's like a it's like a

2905

01:52:46,470 --> 01:52:44,880

six foot tall praying mantis insect

2906

01:52:50,149 --> 01:52:46,480

standing right in front of you and

2907

01:52:51,750 --> 01:52:50,159

that's kind of crazy to think about it

2908

01:52:55,910 --> 01:52:51,760

more for this one more like pushing

2909

01:52:59,030 --> 01:52:55,920

eight feet is what i'm you know my

2910

01:53:01,910 --> 01:52:59,040

you know my best recollection is that

2911

01:53:04,629 --> 01:53:01,920

quite quite well um

2912

01:53:07,669 --> 01:53:04,639

the skin was definitely you know a

2913

01:53:11,270 --> 01:53:07,679

lavender uh a purple um

2914

01:53:13,589 --> 01:53:11,280

you know light lavender color um

2915

01:53:15,830 --> 01:53:13,599

everything you know i want to

2916

01:53:18,149 --> 01:53:15,840

to just reiterate that there were no i

2917

01:53:21,109 --> 01:53:18,159

wasn't seeing

2918

01:53:22,629 --> 01:53:21,119

geometrics and paisleys and tracers with

2919

01:53:23,510 --> 01:53:22,639

my hands or any of the things that

2920

01:53:27,750 --> 01:53:23,520

people

2921

01:53:30,149 --> 01:53:27,760

wasn't in a fetal position having just

2922

01:53:33,350 --> 01:53:30,159

vomited from being dosed with some kind

2923

01:53:36,070 --> 01:53:33,360

of dmt or ayahwasca you know unbeknownst

2924

01:53:38,149 --> 01:53:36,080

to me um

2925

01:53:41,830 --> 01:53:38,159

everyone that i've ever heard who's been

2926

01:53:43,589 --> 01:53:41,840

on those um those experiences it's it's

2927

01:53:46,229 --> 01:53:43,599

something that happens you know

2928

01:53:49,030 --> 01:53:46,239

pretty quickly um the whole thing is up

2929

01:53:51,589 --> 01:53:49,040

and over um and they're not up walking

2930

01:53:52,390 --> 01:53:51,599

around and doing things for hours

2931

01:53:54,709 --> 01:53:52,400

so

2932

01:53:56,149 --> 01:53:54,719

um

2933

01:53:59,430 --> 01:53:56,159

i can't

2934

01:54:01,510 --> 01:53:59,440

really tell you exactly i don't know how

2935

01:54:03,990 --> 01:54:01,520

to explain

2936

01:54:05,030 --> 01:54:04,000

how they looked i don't remember the

2937

01:54:07,109 --> 01:54:05,040

hands

2938

01:54:08,629 --> 01:54:07,119

you know that's been a question

2939

01:54:11,270 --> 01:54:08,639

um

2940

01:54:12,709 --> 01:54:11,280

i don't remember

2941

01:54:14,470 --> 01:54:12,719

i wish i did

2942

01:54:18,149 --> 01:54:14,480

um

2943

01:54:20,830 --> 01:54:18,159

i can tell you that i was in such awe

2944

01:54:25,510 --> 01:54:20,840

when i saw them that it was like

2945

01:54:26,629 --> 01:54:25,520

i it was maybe the most magnificent

2946

01:54:28,229 --> 01:54:26,639

moment

2947

01:54:30,709 --> 01:54:28,239

even more so than

2948

01:54:32,950 --> 01:54:30,719

you know turning that corner and seeing

2949

01:54:35,109 --> 01:54:32,960

oh my gosh it's real they're actually

2950

01:54:37,109 --> 01:54:35,119

they're actually really standing there

2951

01:54:39,350 --> 01:54:37,119

too i thought that was you know

2952

01:54:40,790 --> 01:54:39,360

mind-blowing enough but to find out that

2953

01:54:42,709 --> 01:54:40,800

the being that i had been talking to

2954

01:54:44,950 --> 01:54:42,719

that i thought was about four foot tall

2955

01:54:48,629 --> 01:54:44,960

was actually more like eight foot tall

2956

01:54:53,990 --> 01:54:51,189

great and we have another question uh

2957

01:54:57,030 --> 01:54:54,000

and again from go kicks rocks

2958

01:54:57,830 --> 01:54:57,040

uh big ufo twitter person

2959

01:54:59,830 --> 01:54:57,840

uh

2960

01:55:01,910 --> 01:54:59,840

and she asked wayne excavated the tunnel

2961

01:55:03,669 --> 01:55:01,920

but didn't see the base until he took

2962

01:55:05,910 --> 01:55:03,679

her how is that possible maybe you can

2963

01:55:07,350 --> 01:55:05,920

clarify because i don't think she's yeah

2964

01:55:08,629 --> 01:55:07,360

i can never say that i've never said

2965

01:55:10,629 --> 01:55:08,639

that he couldn't see the base i said

2966

01:55:12,629 --> 01:55:10,639

he's never been that to his recollection

2967

01:55:15,910 --> 01:55:12,639

he has never been in the base that's

2968

01:55:19,510 --> 01:55:15,920

what i had said um and that when he

2969

01:55:20,709 --> 01:55:19,520

stepped into it um we were

2970

01:55:21,910 --> 01:55:20,719

immediately

2971

01:55:25,109 --> 01:55:21,920

um

2972

01:55:26,950 --> 01:55:25,119

moved back you know back to

2973

01:55:29,910 --> 01:55:26,960

his home under that place where he said

2974

01:55:31,109 --> 01:55:29,920

he would be so um so no

2975

01:55:34,390 --> 01:55:31,119

he didn't

2976

01:55:35,750 --> 01:55:34,400

base in fact what he said was i found

2977

01:55:37,350 --> 01:55:35,760

their base and i want to take you to

2978

01:55:39,430 --> 01:55:37,360

steven

2979

01:55:40,629 --> 01:55:39,440

interesting and can you describe this is

2980

01:55:42,310 --> 01:55:40,639

another question that was on my

2981

01:55:44,629 --> 01:55:42,320

alternate list here

2982

01:55:47,910 --> 01:55:44,639

what was the experience of this teleport

2983

01:55:51,189 --> 01:55:47,920

like what did you feel see or experience

2984

01:55:52,950 --> 01:55:51,199

nothing i saw felt experienced

2985

01:55:55,350 --> 01:55:52,960

absolutely nothing what

2986

01:55:56,390 --> 01:55:55,360

okay i'm standing there

2987

01:55:57,910 --> 01:55:56,400

and i'm

2988

01:56:00,709 --> 01:55:57,920

the the

2989

01:56:03,830 --> 01:56:00,719

the smaller gray is here beside me

2990

01:56:05,589 --> 01:56:03,840

um the tall whites are are right here

2991

01:56:07,990 --> 01:56:05,599

and i'm i'm convinced that their

2992

01:56:10,950 --> 01:56:08,000

security i i really am convinced about

2993

01:56:13,109 --> 01:56:10,960

that there's some kind of security um

2994

01:56:14,790 --> 01:56:13,119

they all dress the same and they

2995

01:56:18,310 --> 01:56:14,800

completely silent they didn't speak to

2996

01:56:20,070 --> 01:56:18,320

me they didn't interact with me um

2997

01:56:21,510 --> 01:56:20,080

you know from the human you know my

2998

01:56:23,510 --> 01:56:21,520

human understanding of that kind of

2999

01:56:25,030 --> 01:56:23,520

behavior makes me think oh it's like a

3000

01:56:28,629 --> 01:56:25,040

security detail

3001
01:56:31,430 --> 01:56:28,639
so um anyway so i'm standing there um we

3002
01:56:33,830 --> 01:56:31,440
have just you know walked down the hall

3003
01:56:36,149 --> 01:56:33,840
it's very quiet nobody is talking

3004
01:56:38,390 --> 01:56:36,159
because everything is happening

3005
01:56:40,629 --> 01:56:38,400
you know consciously

3006
01:56:45,270 --> 01:56:43,430
the only sound that was there was the

3007
01:56:46,229 --> 01:56:45,280
sound of our own movement

3008
01:56:49,750 --> 01:56:46,239
um

3009
01:56:51,109 --> 01:56:49,760
and as soon as as wayne stepped into the

3010
01:56:53,189 --> 01:56:51,119
base

3011
01:56:55,350 --> 01:56:53,199
um

3012
01:56:57,350 --> 01:56:55,360
it was like i blinked

3013
01:57:02,709 --> 01:56:57,360

and when i opened my eyes we were

3014

01:57:05,669 --> 01:57:02,719

standing beneath this arch in his home

3015

01:57:08,550 --> 01:57:05,679

um and it was like it was literally like

3016

01:57:10,550 --> 01:57:08,560

a split second it's how it felt just

3017

01:57:12,870 --> 01:57:10,560

there's no co i have no conscious memory

3018

01:57:14,550 --> 01:57:12,880

of anything no strange sensation so it

3019

01:57:16,550 --> 01:57:14,560

was over in an instant before you even

3020

01:57:19,109 --> 01:57:16,560

realized what was happening

3021

01:57:21,109 --> 01:57:19,119

if so it was so discombobulating if you

3022

01:57:22,550 --> 01:57:21,119

can imagine like right now if you

3023

01:57:24,470 --> 01:57:22,560

blinked and suddenly you're somewhere

3024

01:57:26,390 --> 01:57:24,480

completely different the very first

3025

01:57:28,950 --> 01:57:26,400

thing i did was i put my hands on my

3026
01:57:30,149 --> 01:57:28,960
head and i screamed what the f is going

3027
01:57:32,070 --> 01:57:30,159
on

3028
01:57:33,669 --> 01:57:32,080
yeah i remember that part of your story

3029
01:57:34,870 --> 01:57:33,679
which is something that i would probably

3030
01:57:36,070 --> 01:57:34,880
do as well

3031
01:57:39,109 --> 01:57:36,080
oh my god

3032
01:57:41,669 --> 01:57:39,119
i want to get to i really gotta get to

3033
01:57:44,229 --> 01:57:41,679
what are your plans is this timeline

3034
01:57:47,030 --> 01:57:44,239
that you've discussed still okay

3035
01:57:49,589 --> 01:57:47,040
do you have more team members and and

3036
01:57:52,070 --> 01:57:49,599
and how is that on track are you still

3037
01:57:53,669 --> 01:57:52,080
set to deliver this proof and evidence

3038
01:57:54,870 --> 01:57:53,679

and what forms do you think that will

3039

01:57:56,950 --> 01:57:54,880

take are you bringing are you going to

3040

01:57:58,470 --> 01:57:56,960

bring us back pictures of the aliens is

3041

01:58:00,550 --> 01:57:58,480

everybody going to take a selfie and i

3042

01:58:01,830 --> 01:58:00,560

know this is a stupid question but are

3043

01:58:03,270 --> 01:58:01,840

these scientists going to go take

3044

01:58:04,709 --> 01:58:03,280

selfies with the aliens are they going

3045

01:58:07,189 --> 01:58:04,719

to have similar

3046

01:58:08,709 --> 01:58:07,199

experience that you had when you go

3047

01:58:10,629 --> 01:58:08,719

visit the base

3048

01:58:12,709 --> 01:58:10,639

and are you that is the timeline still

3049

01:58:14,070 --> 01:58:12,719

right what forms of evidence do you

3050

01:58:15,910 --> 01:58:14,080

think you're going to bring forward to

3051

01:58:17,830 --> 01:58:15,920

prove this by the end of the year as

3052

01:58:18,709 --> 01:58:17,840

you've promised

3053

01:58:21,109 --> 01:58:18,719

um

3054

01:58:24,709 --> 01:58:21,119

i my understanding from them is that

3055

01:58:26,629 --> 01:58:24,719

everything is still right on track um

3056

01:58:29,510 --> 01:58:26,639

what kind of evidence

3057

01:58:32,550 --> 01:58:29,520

my gosh well um

3058

01:58:35,350 --> 01:58:32,560

we have so many different

3059

01:58:37,910 --> 01:58:35,360

kinds of equipment that i'm i'm not you

3060

01:58:39,430 --> 01:58:37,920

know a scientist so it's really hard for

3061

01:58:41,109 --> 01:58:39,440

me to

3062

01:58:42,229 --> 01:58:41,119

um

3063

01:58:45,189 --> 01:58:42,239

to

3064

01:58:48,390 --> 01:58:45,199

describe um the different kinds

3065

01:58:51,350 --> 01:58:48,400

of of equipment that that we will have

3066

01:58:55,589 --> 01:58:51,360

but it will you will have

3067

01:58:57,990 --> 01:58:55,599

obviously we'll have audio video um

3068

01:58:59,990 --> 01:58:58,000

i don't know about live streaming uh

3069

01:59:02,149 --> 01:59:00,000

only because i just don't know

3070

01:59:03,589 --> 01:59:02,159

i just don't know how to make it happen

3071

01:59:05,030 --> 01:59:03,599

okay i'm not saying that it can't happen

3072

01:59:07,270 --> 01:59:05,040

it's just that i don't know how to make

3073

01:59:08,950 --> 01:59:07,280

it happen i can come and do that for you

3074

01:59:10,550 --> 01:59:08,960

right from my phone and i'll make sure

3075

01:59:12,149 --> 01:59:10,560

that i have a phone that that will work

3076

01:59:13,750 --> 01:59:12,159

in that area i'm just putting it out

3077

01:59:16,390 --> 01:59:13,760

there just letting you know

3078

01:59:17,990 --> 01:59:16,400

if you if you don't have perception you

3079

01:59:19,430 --> 01:59:18,000

can what do you do

3080

01:59:21,589 --> 01:59:19,440

how do you yeah

3081

01:59:23,510 --> 01:59:21,599

yeah i'd have to check in advance that

3082

01:59:25,589 --> 01:59:23,520

i'd have a phone with a carrier that

3083

01:59:27,830 --> 01:59:25,599

would cover that area well that's what

3084

01:59:29,830 --> 01:59:27,840

i'm trying to say darling is that or put

3085

01:59:31,990 --> 01:59:29,840

a wi-fi booster up from wayne's house

3086

01:59:35,109 --> 01:59:32,000

and then i could use his wi-fi if he has

3087

01:59:39,030 --> 01:59:37,189

um okay so

3088

01:59:41,189 --> 01:59:39,040

anyway i'm sorry

3089

01:59:43,750 --> 01:59:41,199

remind me what the question was again

3090

01:59:46,149 --> 01:59:43,760

what what are you on track with this

3091

01:59:48,229 --> 01:59:46,159

promise of delivering this evidence by

3092

01:59:49,910 --> 01:59:48,239

the end of the year and what forms do

3093

01:59:52,629 --> 01:59:49,920

you think are we going to get pictures

3094

01:59:53,910 --> 01:59:52,639

videos are we going to get you know like

3095

01:59:56,229 --> 01:59:53,920

i would think that there should be some

3096

01:59:58,550 --> 01:59:56,239

kind of cultural exchange like for

3097

02:00:01,350 --> 01:59:58,560

example if we met aliens we might show

3098

02:00:03,350 --> 02:00:01,360

them our history books or our bible or

3099

02:00:05,189 --> 02:00:03,360

things like that

3100

02:00:08,229 --> 02:00:05,199

they don't need us to show them anything

3101

02:00:11,270 --> 02:00:08,239

this is all part of the illusion

3102

02:00:13,270 --> 02:00:11,280

they don't need us to show them anything

3103

02:00:16,470 --> 02:00:13,280

will they be giving us some kind of

3104

02:00:18,950 --> 02:00:16,480

scientific knowledge or or anything any

3105

02:00:20,950 --> 02:00:18,960

goodies you know people always want the

3106

02:00:22,629 --> 02:00:20,960

secret to anti-gravity the secret to

3107

02:00:24,950 --> 02:00:22,639

interstellar travel

3108

02:00:27,109 --> 02:00:24,960

are they going to give us any of that

3109

02:00:29,189 --> 02:00:27,119

my understanding is that they are going

3110

02:00:31,109 --> 02:00:29,199

to help to

3111

02:00:32,950 --> 02:00:31,119

facilitate

3112

02:00:34,709 --> 02:00:32,960

our

3113

02:00:38,390 --> 02:00:34,719

are like

3114

02:00:40,149 --> 02:00:38,400

us getting through this next cycle um

3115

02:00:41,350 --> 02:00:40,159

i i think that there are things

3116

02:00:43,990 --> 02:00:41,360

happening that we're gonna need their

3117

02:00:47,270 --> 02:00:44,000

help with and it sounds like that's

3118

02:00:50,149 --> 02:00:47,280

why they're here um and so

3119

02:00:52,149 --> 02:00:50,159

um what that what does that look like i

3120

02:00:54,470 --> 02:00:52,159

i don't know because that's

3121

02:00:55,750 --> 02:00:54,480

above my grade level you know what i'm

3122

02:00:57,669 --> 02:00:55,760

saying like

3123

02:00:59,990 --> 02:00:57,679

i don't i don't know

3124

02:01:01,750 --> 02:01:00,000

i don't know

3125

02:01:03,990 --> 02:01:01,760

or they haven't communicated to you what

3126
02:01:05,750 --> 02:01:04,000
they're going to give us or share

3127
02:01:06,870 --> 02:01:05,760
adequately do you think

3128
02:01:10,149 --> 02:01:06,880
it's not

3129
02:01:11,990 --> 02:01:10,159
i i think that we're misunderstanding

3130
02:01:14,390 --> 02:01:12,000
they're not here to like share

3131
02:01:15,189 --> 02:01:14,400
technology they're they're here to help

3132
02:01:20,390 --> 02:01:15,199
us

3133
02:01:22,470 --> 02:01:20,400
difficult times um

3134
02:01:24,149 --> 02:01:22,480
and i don't know what that assistance

3135
02:01:27,270 --> 02:01:24,159
looks like

3136
02:01:29,990 --> 02:01:27,280
they do not show me that but um it's not

3137
02:01:33,189 --> 02:01:30,000
a matter of like specific technology i

3138
02:01:36,790 --> 02:01:33,199

just don't know i don't know what it is

3139

02:01:39,030 --> 02:01:36,800

okay and again a a question with respect

3140

02:01:40,950 --> 02:01:39,040

you've discussed you've discussed

3141

02:01:42,950 --> 02:01:40,960

health problems and your friend wayne

3142

02:01:44,550 --> 02:01:42,960

had some health problems

3143

02:01:46,870 --> 02:01:44,560

and you discussed that they were trying

3144

02:01:49,510 --> 02:01:46,880

to heal you or something like that and

3145

02:01:51,270 --> 02:01:49,520

and i guess my question is if these

3146

02:01:53,270 --> 02:01:51,280

super advanced beings want the best for

3147

02:01:55,990 --> 02:01:53,280

us and they want to help us

3148

02:01:58,149 --> 02:01:56,000

and they're able to trans you know

3149

02:01:59,669 --> 02:01:58,159

go from other star systems to here on

3150

02:02:01,669 --> 02:01:59,679

earth and have all this advanced

3151
02:02:04,790 --> 02:02:01,679
technology

3152
02:02:06,709 --> 02:02:04,800
did they try to heal you and wayne or

3153
02:02:10,070 --> 02:02:06,719
and were just not successful or were

3154
02:02:11,910 --> 02:02:10,080
they unwilling to maybe some

3155
02:02:14,149 --> 02:02:11,920
rule that they can't intervene in that

3156
02:02:15,510 --> 02:02:14,159
way or or a lot of people have asked

3157
02:02:18,070 --> 02:02:15,520
about this

3158
02:02:21,030 --> 02:02:18,080
right okay so i i do not know with

3159
02:02:23,109 --> 02:02:21,040
respect to wayne and his help and what

3160
02:02:24,070 --> 02:02:23,119
that relationship has been like

3161
02:02:26,470 --> 02:02:24,080
um

3162
02:02:29,750 --> 02:02:26,480
i can tell you that they

3163
02:02:32,390 --> 02:02:29,760

they took me out of my body they took us

3164

02:02:33,189 --> 02:02:32,400

my consciousness out of this body

3165

02:02:36,550 --> 02:02:33,199

and

3166

02:02:38,709 --> 02:02:36,560

i was in a a light

3167

02:02:40,790 --> 02:02:38,719

that was like mist

3168

02:02:42,709 --> 02:02:40,800

um i don't know if if you experienced

3169

02:02:45,750 --> 02:02:42,719

this stephen but it was like literally

3170

02:02:48,149 --> 02:02:45,760

if you could imagine

3171

02:02:50,709 --> 02:02:48,159

the faintest missed but it's all just

3172

02:02:51,990 --> 02:02:50,719

little itty bitty pieces of light

3173

02:02:53,750 --> 02:02:52,000

um

3174

02:02:56,950 --> 02:02:53,760

and i may have seen something like that

3175

02:02:58,629 --> 02:02:56,960

tripping with respect you know like

3176

02:03:00,470 --> 02:02:58,639

i was a rock guy

3177

02:03:04,310 --> 02:03:00,480

you know i did everything

3178

02:03:05,430 --> 02:03:04,320

every party favor there was you know

3179

02:03:08,629 --> 02:03:05,440

that's okay

3180

02:03:10,790 --> 02:03:08,639

um well this was this was like

3181

02:03:12,149 --> 02:03:10,800

as i was laying

3182

02:03:14,629 --> 02:03:12,159

um

3183

02:03:18,629 --> 02:03:14,639

supine you know on my back

3184

02:03:21,589 --> 02:03:18,639

the light was it was like a a triangular

3185

02:03:24,229 --> 02:03:21,599

light that was it wasn't like it was

3186

02:03:26,149 --> 02:03:24,239

it was dispersed everywhere it was very

3187

02:03:29,430 --> 02:03:26,159

controlled and you know within a

3188

02:03:31,189 --> 02:03:29,440

specific area where i was inside of it

3189

02:03:34,070 --> 02:03:31,199

okay

3190

02:03:36,709 --> 02:03:35,270

they

3191

02:03:38,790 --> 02:03:36,719

used it to

3192

02:03:40,870 --> 02:03:38,800

to look at what was going on with me i

3193

02:03:42,790 --> 02:03:40,880

don't know what all you know they did

3194

02:03:44,229 --> 02:03:42,800

with it they did tell me about a couple

3195

02:03:46,870 --> 02:03:44,239

of medications that they wanted me to

3196

02:03:49,910 --> 02:03:46,880

get off of um because they thought that

3197

02:03:51,669 --> 02:03:49,920

or because it was um causing seizures

3198

02:03:54,069 --> 02:03:51,679

and it was and they were they were

3199

02:03:56,470 --> 02:03:54,079

lowering my threshold um we found out

3200

02:03:57,990 --> 02:03:56,480

that a couple of them together lowered

3201

02:03:59,990 --> 02:03:58,000

my threshold too much so that i was

3202

02:04:01,990 --> 02:04:00,000

having you know more offside seizures

3203

02:04:03,430 --> 02:04:02,000

which was making my short-term memory

3204

02:04:06,550 --> 02:04:03,440

more difficult

3205

02:04:09,189 --> 02:04:06,560

and so um so they pointed that out um

3206

02:04:11,669 --> 02:04:09,199

and i did actually later get off of both

3207

02:04:13,090 --> 02:04:11,679

of those

3208

02:04:17,109 --> 02:04:13,100

and um

3209

02:04:19,189 --> 02:04:18,149

they

3210

02:04:22,390 --> 02:04:19,199

said

3211

02:04:24,470 --> 02:04:22,400

that there was something that was wrong

3212

02:04:26,709 --> 02:04:24,480

with my genetics

3213

02:04:28,069 --> 02:04:26,719

like it was a genetic my dna there was a

3214

02:04:29,830 --> 02:04:28,079

dna issue

3215

02:04:32,470 --> 02:04:29,840

and that they couldn't they couldn't

3216

02:04:35,510 --> 02:04:32,480

really fix that um that they could help

3217

02:04:37,350 --> 02:04:35,520

me you know with with my energy but that

3218

02:04:38,470 --> 02:04:37,360

they couldn't fix

3219

02:04:40,950 --> 02:04:38,480

the genetic

3220

02:04:41,910 --> 02:04:40,960

problem with this body

3221

02:04:44,550 --> 02:04:41,920

um

3222

02:04:50,310 --> 02:04:46,950

so i mean i just accept that

3223

02:04:53,589 --> 02:04:50,320

okay so but now okay so they're not

3224

02:04:56,310 --> 02:04:53,599

they're not here to my understanding

3225

02:04:58,870 --> 02:04:56,320

is that they're saying that part of

3226

02:05:00,790 --> 02:04:58,880

the third density experience is that

3227

02:05:03,750 --> 02:05:00,800

they don't interfere

3228

02:05:06,709 --> 02:05:03,760

that they're they're here to

3229

02:05:09,669 --> 02:05:06,719

to facilitate the cycle

3230

02:05:11,669 --> 02:05:09,679

that we choose to be in and

3231

02:05:13,350 --> 02:05:11,679

to prevent us from basically destroying

3232

02:05:15,030 --> 02:05:13,360

it and destroying ourselves in the

3233

02:05:19,030 --> 02:05:15,040

process

3234

02:05:21,270 --> 02:05:19,040

while allowing us to experience and

3235

02:05:22,470 --> 02:05:21,280

learn what we're wanting to do

3236

02:05:23,910 --> 02:05:22,480

um

3237

02:05:26,069 --> 02:05:23,920

and so that's where free will really

3238

02:05:27,750 --> 02:05:26,079

comes in is they don't

3239

02:05:29,589 --> 02:05:27,760

they don't interfere

3240

02:05:30,870 --> 02:05:29,599

um they try to guide us

3241

02:05:33,030 --> 02:05:30,880

um

3242

02:05:35,669 --> 02:05:33,040

but they don't interfere

3243

02:05:38,149 --> 02:05:35,679

unless we're at a point where

3244

02:05:39,750 --> 02:05:38,159

it could be extinction level for you

3245

02:05:43,109 --> 02:05:39,760

know the planet or

3246

02:05:45,589 --> 02:05:43,119

the the people and um that inhabit it

3247

02:05:47,750 --> 02:05:45,599

and and so you know they they just want

3248

02:05:48,950 --> 02:05:47,760

to help

3249

02:05:50,229 --> 02:05:48,960

um

3250

02:05:52,550 --> 02:05:50,239

some of the mistakes that we've made and

3251

02:05:54,629 --> 02:05:52,560

help us fix it i think so

3252

02:05:55,669 --> 02:05:54,639

this is an excellent question from v and

3253

02:05:57,669 --> 02:05:55,679

that is

3254

02:05:59,750 --> 02:05:57,679

i've seen people like dr stephen greer

3255

02:06:02,310 --> 02:05:59,760

say all aliens are benevolent which i

3256

02:06:03,430 --> 02:06:02,320

think is a very dangerous generalization

3257

02:06:04,629 --> 02:06:03,440

to make

3258

02:06:05,750 --> 02:06:04,639

and and

3259

02:06:07,109 --> 02:06:05,760

and you're

3260

02:06:09,270 --> 02:06:07,119

saying that they're here to help us and

3261

02:06:10,470 --> 02:06:09,280

they're benevolent so

3262

02:06:12,229 --> 02:06:10,480

what about

3263

02:06:14,390 --> 02:06:12,239

v's right there's a lot of stories about

3264

02:06:15,910 --> 02:06:14,400

abductions about the grays and mantids

3265

02:06:18,390 --> 02:06:15,920

using humans and reproductive

3266

02:06:20,229 --> 02:06:18,400

experiments or things like that did you

3267

02:06:22,310 --> 02:06:20,239

get any sense from them and people are

3268

02:06:23,510 --> 02:06:22,320

also asking how are you so sure that

3269

02:06:25,830 --> 02:06:23,520

they're not

3270

02:06:28,229 --> 02:06:25,840

deceiving you and they're gonna you know

3271

02:06:30,310 --> 02:06:28,239

conquer earth or something

3272

02:06:32,310 --> 02:06:30,320

well i think that first of all if they

3273

02:06:34,790 --> 02:06:32,320

wanted to conquer earth they could just

3274

02:06:37,189 --> 02:06:34,800

do it they certainly wouldn't need to

3275

02:06:38,550 --> 02:06:37,199

play games with me um it seems to me

3276

02:06:39,830 --> 02:06:38,560

like they're really trying to be pretty

3277

02:06:41,430 --> 02:06:39,840

gentle with us

3278

02:06:43,750 --> 02:06:41,440

you know they're really using kind of

3279

02:06:45,589 --> 02:06:43,760

the soft gloves um

3280

02:06:48,950 --> 02:06:45,599

the experience

3281

02:06:51,589 --> 02:06:48,960

is is incredibly overwhelming and

3282

02:06:59,350 --> 02:06:53,750

they just want us to be

3283

02:07:00,390 --> 02:06:59,360

consciously prepared for that contact um

3284

02:07:01,189 --> 02:07:00,400

now

3285

02:07:04,790 --> 02:07:01,199

the

3286

02:07:06,709 --> 02:07:04,800

as far as grays and mantids

3287

02:07:08,790 --> 02:07:06,719

using humans and reproductive

3288

02:07:11,109 --> 02:07:08,800

experiments that was the question right

3289

02:07:15,030 --> 02:07:11,119

yes okay um

3290

02:07:16,069 --> 02:07:15,040

i don't know who those beings are

3291

02:07:18,069 --> 02:07:16,079

um

3292

02:07:20,470 --> 02:07:18,079

so those are different from the beings

3293

02:07:21,990 --> 02:07:20,480

if they exist that you

3294

02:07:24,709 --> 02:07:22,000

experienced

3295

02:07:27,589 --> 02:07:24,719

absolutely absolutely i didn't i didn't

3296

02:07:30,149 --> 02:07:27,599

experience anything like that um

3297

02:07:31,750 --> 02:07:30,159

and i'm not but i'm not saying that

3298

02:07:33,030 --> 02:07:31,760

anyone else didn't

3299

02:07:34,629 --> 02:07:33,040

you know that that's not what they

3300

02:07:37,510 --> 02:07:34,639

experienced i

3301

02:07:41,350 --> 02:07:37,520

i believe them i just don't know

3302

02:07:42,470 --> 02:07:41,360

who or why to what end i don't know i

3303

02:07:46,709 --> 02:07:42,480

really

3304

02:07:49,990 --> 02:07:46,719

i'm sorry and they they just say that

3305

02:07:55,109 --> 02:07:53,430

that there's a polarity in everything um

3306

02:07:57,750 --> 02:07:55,119

in this cycle where it you know we're in

3307

02:07:59,189 --> 02:07:57,760

this cycle of polarity

3308

02:08:02,550 --> 02:07:59,199

um

3309

02:08:04,870 --> 02:08:02,560

and balance and we're imbalanced

3310

02:08:06,629 --> 02:08:04,880

that are so that our polarity is very

3311

02:08:08,310 --> 02:08:06,639

imbalanced right now

3312

02:08:10,629 --> 02:08:08,320

well going to we've gone a little bit

3313

02:08:12,870 --> 02:08:10,639

over time but i have one final question

3314

02:08:14,709 --> 02:08:12,880

for you that i think is important and

3315

02:08:17,430 --> 02:08:14,719

and may shed some light on your

3316

02:08:19,430 --> 02:08:17,440

experience and these beings and that is

3317

02:08:22,629 --> 02:08:19,440

did you get a sense of where are they

3318

02:08:24,709 --> 02:08:22,639

from are they from an alien star system

3319

02:08:26,870 --> 02:08:24,719

in another solar system

3320

02:08:29,270 --> 02:08:26,880

are they interdimensional beings are

3321

02:08:30,870 --> 02:08:29,280

they from another universe are they time

3322

02:08:33,750 --> 02:08:30,880

travelers or

3323

02:08:36,229 --> 02:08:33,760

are they all the above which is a

3324

02:08:39,189 --> 02:08:36,239

strange but crazy thing to think about

3325

02:08:40,390 --> 02:08:39,199

and a possibility

3326

02:08:44,550 --> 02:08:40,400

my

3327

02:08:53,109 --> 02:08:44,560

our

3328

02:08:53,830 --> 02:08:53,119

uh i'm sorry hold on just a moment

3329

02:08:57,109 --> 02:08:53,840

um

3330

02:08:59,910 --> 02:08:57,119

[Music]

3331

02:09:02,390 --> 02:08:59,920

but they they're at a

3332

02:09:05,030 --> 02:09:02,400

level of development

3333

02:09:05,990 --> 02:09:05,040

that they have

3334

02:09:07,750 --> 02:09:06,000

they have

3335

02:09:09,189 --> 02:09:07,760

they've transcended

3336

02:09:10,870 --> 02:09:09,199

um

3337

02:09:11,910 --> 02:09:10,880

those words

3338

02:09:16,550 --> 02:09:11,920

i know

3339

02:09:18,709 --> 02:09:16,560

transcended the things that limit us and

3340

02:09:19,669 --> 02:09:18,719

our current understanding

3341

02:09:21,109 --> 02:09:19,679

um

3342

02:09:22,550 --> 02:09:21,119

and

3343

02:09:24,709 --> 02:09:22,560

that there are

3344

02:09:27,990 --> 02:09:24,719

places um

3345

02:09:29,510 --> 02:09:28,000

that are physical physical locations

3346

02:09:31,430 --> 02:09:29,520

where

3347

02:09:33,189 --> 02:09:31,440

uh

3348

02:09:36,950 --> 02:09:33,199

for lack of a better way of putting it

3349

02:09:39,669 --> 02:09:36,960

the veil is thinner or like doors

3350

02:09:42,310 --> 02:09:39,679

doors can open or like it's almost like

3351

02:09:46,870 --> 02:09:42,320

if you can imagine it

3352

02:09:51,830 --> 02:09:49,990

almost like a spider web okay just

3353

02:09:54,149 --> 02:09:51,840

imagine like you're walking this is i'm

3354

02:09:56,229 --> 02:09:54,159

this is funny okay please just bear with

3355

02:09:58,149 --> 02:09:56,239

me and this helps

3356

02:09:59,830 --> 02:09:58,159

maybe this me describing what they're

3357

02:10:03,189 --> 02:09:59,840

showing me in my process for trying to

3358

02:10:05,910 --> 02:10:03,199

trans you know translate it they so they

3359

02:10:08,550 --> 02:10:05,920

they um they showed what looks almost

3360

02:10:10,149 --> 02:10:08,560

like a spider web between two

3361

02:10:12,950 --> 02:10:10,159

trees

3362

02:10:15,189 --> 02:10:12,960

but it's not it's not an actual web

3363

02:10:17,189 --> 02:10:15,199

like it's not we can't like physically

3364

02:10:18,950 --> 02:10:17,199

feel it but we walk through it and that

3365

02:10:22,310 --> 02:10:18,960

when we go through it like on the other

3366

02:10:24,629 --> 02:10:22,320

side it's different it looks it may look

3367

02:10:26,790 --> 02:10:24,639

like nothing has changed but it's

3368

02:10:28,550 --> 02:10:26,800

actually

3369

02:10:29,669 --> 02:10:28,560

here but not here it's like another

3370

02:10:31,589 --> 02:10:29,679

place

3371

02:10:34,709 --> 02:10:31,599

and so there are

3372

02:10:36,870 --> 02:10:34,719

there's it's like there are

3373

02:10:39,109 --> 02:10:36,880

there are there are like geological and

3374

02:10:40,550 --> 02:10:39,119

physical locations

3375

02:10:42,390 --> 02:10:40,560

that allow

3376

02:10:44,069 --> 02:10:42,400

movement from one place to another quite

3377

02:10:45,270 --> 02:10:44,079

quickly um

3378

02:10:46,149 --> 02:10:45,280

and

3379

02:10:47,270 --> 02:10:46,159

uh

3380

02:10:53,750 --> 02:10:47,280

that

3381

02:10:55,030 --> 02:10:53,760

they're at this point they're they're

3382

02:10:56,550 --> 02:10:55,040

not from

3383

02:10:59,830 --> 02:10:56,560

anywhere anymore that i'm from

3384

02:11:02,229 --> 02:10:59,840

jacksonville florida okay um i don't

3385

02:11:05,270 --> 02:11:02,239

consider myself from jacksonville

3386

02:11:06,870 --> 02:11:05,280

anymore i'm i've been around long enough

3387

02:11:08,550 --> 02:11:06,880

now and lived many different places and

3388

02:11:10,149 --> 02:11:08,560

done many things do you understand what

3389

02:11:12,229 --> 02:11:10,159

i'm saying and so they're showing me

3390

02:11:15,830 --> 02:11:12,239

like that that like we're not from

3391

02:11:20,550 --> 02:11:17,910

okay and i'm sorry but i did have one

3392

02:11:22,629 --> 02:11:20,560

other question that i that i skipped so

3393

02:11:24,229 --> 02:11:22,639

i'm gonna ask it a lot of people are

3394

02:11:25,430 --> 02:11:24,239

asking

3395

02:11:27,669 --> 02:11:25,440

and and these are the people that want

3396

02:11:29,910 --> 02:11:27,679

more proof and evidence if we could get

3397

02:11:31,350 --> 02:11:29,920

an interview of wayne sharing his

3398

02:11:33,510 --> 02:11:31,360

experience

3399

02:11:35,589 --> 02:11:33,520

and and wouldn't that go a long way

3400

02:11:37,430 --> 02:11:35,599

towards proving your story if he would

3401
02:11:39,510 --> 02:11:37,440
at least do like an audio interview with

3402
02:11:41,750 --> 02:11:39,520
me or somebody else recounting his

3403
02:11:43,350 --> 02:11:41,760
experience and backing up

3404
02:11:45,030 --> 02:11:43,360
the experience that you've shared that

3405
02:11:45,830 --> 02:11:45,040
you've shared together

3406
02:11:48,149 --> 02:11:45,840
right

3407
02:11:49,510 --> 02:11:48,159
um and they

3408
02:11:50,550 --> 02:11:49,520
want me to say

3409
02:11:53,669 --> 02:11:50,560
that

3410
02:11:54,870 --> 02:11:53,679
i'm not trying to prove anything

3411
02:11:56,870 --> 02:11:54,880
that

3412
02:12:01,270 --> 02:11:56,880
this is

3413
02:12:02,870 --> 02:12:01,280

that they are doing

3414

02:12:04,310 --> 02:12:02,880

um

3415

02:12:06,790 --> 02:12:04,320

and that we are to

3416

02:12:08,709 --> 02:12:06,800

i know this is very dissatisfying and i

3417

02:12:10,149 --> 02:12:08,719

understand that and i i hear you even

3418

02:12:11,270 --> 02:12:10,159

steven i can

3419

02:12:13,910 --> 02:12:11,280

i get it

3420

02:12:15,109 --> 02:12:13,920

yeah it's a little disappointing yeah

3421

02:12:17,589 --> 02:12:15,119

but that's what they're saying that this

3422

02:12:20,870 --> 02:12:17,599

is a soft disclosure and that you have

3423

02:12:23,109 --> 02:12:20,880

to prepare your minds prepare your

3424

02:12:24,390 --> 02:12:23,119

hearts and minds prepare yourself

3425

02:12:27,830 --> 02:12:24,400

consciously

3426

02:12:29,030 --> 02:12:27,840

for contact stop asking for them to just

3427

02:12:31,589 --> 02:12:29,040

come out

3428

02:12:34,550 --> 02:12:31,599

and you know walk out of the base and

3429

02:12:36,870 --> 02:12:34,560

say hey here we are because we're not

3430

02:12:39,350 --> 02:12:36,880

ready for it right now they're saying

3431

02:12:42,229 --> 02:12:39,360

get yourselves ready

3432

02:12:44,229 --> 02:12:42,239

get yourself ready um

3433

02:12:46,470 --> 02:12:44,239

and i'm sorry i'm seeing the the links

3434

02:12:47,910 --> 02:12:46,480

pop up too so um

3435

02:12:50,229 --> 02:12:47,920

somebody's just mentioning the links to

3436

02:12:52,149 --> 02:12:50,239

your conference your documentary trailer

3437

02:12:53,830 --> 02:12:52,159

and jimmy church appearance if people

3438

02:12:55,830 --> 02:12:53,840

want will be in the video description

3439

02:12:57,669 --> 02:12:55,840

and after the show i'll add your your

3440

02:13:00,229 --> 02:12:57,679

whatever links you want me to add reddit

3441

02:13:03,669 --> 02:13:00,239

links to the chats transcend project or

3442

02:13:05,510 --> 02:13:03,679

any of that i don't have a documentary i

3443

02:13:07,910 --> 02:13:05,520

i have made that very clear i do not

3444

02:13:09,990 --> 02:13:07,920

have a documentary i did not hire anyone

3445

02:13:11,430 --> 02:13:10,000

well there's a trailer though yeah well

3446

02:13:13,030 --> 02:13:11,440

that's not mine it has nothing to do

3447

02:13:15,189 --> 02:13:13,040

with me

3448

02:13:17,030 --> 02:13:15,199

somebody just did that independently yes

3449

02:13:19,030 --> 02:13:17,040

he did that independently and that's

3450

02:13:21,270 --> 02:13:19,040

okay because he's actually um he's

3451

02:13:23,669 --> 02:13:21,280

trying to do you know tyler does great

3452

02:13:26,229 --> 02:13:23,679

work he does great work um

3453

02:13:28,790 --> 02:13:26,239

i am not um i there's no contract

3454

02:13:31,270 --> 02:13:28,800

between us and i'm not affiliated with

3455

02:13:34,550 --> 02:13:31,280

this project um he's trying to do a

3456

02:13:35,990 --> 02:13:34,560

disclosure project for everyone um and

3457

02:13:39,109 --> 02:13:36,000

you know he's trying to do it like a

3458

02:13:40,470 --> 02:13:39,119

legit documentary um i was not happy

3459

02:13:42,310 --> 02:13:40,480

with the

3460

02:13:44,229 --> 02:13:42,320

the naming it anjali and i told him that

3461

02:13:46,870 --> 02:13:44,239

i felt like he had misrepresented to me

3462

02:13:49,109 --> 02:13:46,880

what he had initially you know decided

3463

02:13:52,390 --> 02:13:49,119

that or told me that he his intentions

3464

02:13:54,229 --> 02:13:52,400

were um and he backed that

3465

02:13:55,270 --> 02:13:54,239

up or you know he backed off and said

3466

02:13:58,709 --> 02:13:55,280

you know i'm going to try to do

3467

02:14:00,870 --> 02:13:58,719

something more widespread and um

3468

02:14:04,069 --> 02:14:00,880

but i it's fair i guess that's fair i'm

3469

02:14:05,030 --> 02:14:04,079

not i have not had a single

3470

02:14:06,629 --> 02:14:05,040

um

3471

02:14:08,149 --> 02:14:06,639

i haven't signed any contracts i'm not

3472

02:14:09,589 --> 02:14:08,159

making any money

3473

02:14:10,709 --> 02:14:09,599

um

3474

02:14:14,069 --> 02:14:10,719

these are

3475

02:14:15,189 --> 02:14:14,079

people who are out there doing their

3476

02:14:15,990 --> 02:14:15,199

work

3477

02:14:18,870 --> 02:14:16,000

for

3478

02:14:20,310 --> 02:14:18,880

this disclosure um they have their own

3479

02:14:22,870 --> 02:14:20,320

mission and if there's something that i

3480

02:14:24,709 --> 02:14:22,880

can do to facilitate that like like

3481

02:14:26,709 --> 02:14:24,719

stephen you know i'm here with you

3482

02:14:28,709 --> 02:14:26,719

because you're just trying to understand

3483

02:14:30,550 --> 02:14:28,719

better what's going on i'm just trying

3484

02:14:32,069 --> 02:14:30,560

to understand better sure yeah and i'm

3485

02:14:33,990 --> 02:14:32,079

glad that i'm glad that we did tonight

3486

02:14:37,189 --> 02:14:34,000

because i know so much more about the

3487

02:14:39,270 --> 02:14:37,199

situation and and what may happen next

3488

02:14:40,790 --> 02:14:39,280

and another question somebody asked

3489

02:14:43,430 --> 02:14:40,800

george knapp has had some involvement

3490

02:14:45,270 --> 02:14:43,440

with you and george knapp i believe is

3491

02:14:47,750 --> 02:14:45,280

claiming that he's emailing you and not

3492

02:14:49,830 --> 02:14:47,760

getting a response i guess asking if

3493

02:14:51,030 --> 02:14:49,840

he's coming along or or something like

3494

02:14:54,950 --> 02:14:51,040

that i don't know if you want to address

3495

02:14:57,750 --> 02:14:54,960

that here i guess um i didn't realize

3496

02:14:59,830 --> 02:14:57,760

that that that was happening um i

3497

02:15:01,990 --> 02:14:59,840

i know that uh

3498

02:15:05,430 --> 02:15:02,000

george and i have not really had a lot

3499

02:15:07,830 --> 02:15:05,440

of contact and so um i

3500

02:15:09,030 --> 02:15:07,840

that's all it is is i'm just one person

3501

02:15:10,470 --> 02:15:09,040

with

3502

02:15:12,790 --> 02:15:10,480

hundreds and hundreds of people every

3503

02:15:14,149 --> 02:15:12,800

day trying to reach out and honestly you

3504

02:15:16,950 --> 02:15:14,159

know i'm chronically

3505

02:15:19,109 --> 02:15:16,960

ill and very tired a lot

3506

02:15:21,669 --> 02:15:19,119

i just haven't gotten and he just had a

3507

02:15:22,629 --> 02:15:21,679

two-hour grilling so i have some respect

3508

02:15:24,790 --> 02:15:22,639

for you

3509

02:15:26,229 --> 02:15:24,800

and and finally this is this i've really

3510

02:15:27,669 --> 02:15:26,239

i really hope this is the last question

3511

02:15:29,750 --> 02:15:27,679

i i hate to keep doing this but i can

3512

02:15:32,629 --> 02:15:29,760

keep you here talking for another three

3513

02:15:34,470 --> 02:15:32,639

hours why did angeli deflect about her

3514

02:15:36,310 --> 02:15:34,480

psychedelic escapades when she used to

3515

02:15:38,149 --> 02:15:36,320

laugh about it on reddit charlie wiser

3516

02:15:40,149 --> 02:15:38,159

has proof on her website

3517

02:15:42,149 --> 02:15:40,159

hey i i don't i don't know what the

3518

02:15:45,030 --> 02:15:42,159

point is i've already i don't really

3519

02:15:47,189 --> 02:15:45,040

understand i've already said that i was

3520

02:15:49,270 --> 02:15:47,199

not using psychedelics i've already said

3521

02:15:51,350 --> 02:15:49,280

that i was not an experienced

3522

02:15:54,470 --> 02:15:51,360

psychedelic user

3523

02:15:57,350 --> 02:15:54,480

even when i made that comment on reddit

3524

02:15:59,189 --> 02:15:57,360

and if you look at the comment where i

3525

02:16:01,109 --> 02:15:59,199

was

3526

02:16:02,470 --> 02:16:01,119

encouraging people

3527

02:16:07,990 --> 02:16:02,480

to

3528

02:16:10,470 --> 02:16:08,000

with someone who was saying that you can

3529

02:16:12,069 --> 02:16:10,480

you can have you know a complete

3530

02:16:12,870 --> 02:16:12,079

spiritual awakening

3531

02:16:13,830 --> 02:16:12,880

with

3532

02:16:15,510 --> 02:16:13,840

um

3533

02:16:19,669 --> 02:16:15,520

with psychedelics

3534

02:16:22,310 --> 02:16:19,679

and i was trying to argue with them that

3535

02:16:24,390 --> 02:16:22,320

that that psychedelics is like it's a

3536

02:16:27,189 --> 02:16:24,400

temporary state of mind and that really

3537

02:16:29,430 --> 02:16:27,199

you have to um it's a daily practice and

3538

02:16:32,070 --> 02:16:29,440

you know you want to get

3539

02:16:34,469 --> 02:16:32,080

um meditation as a practice you know

3540

02:16:36,790 --> 02:16:34,479

mindfulness i i mean it's all out there

3541

02:16:39,190 --> 02:16:36,800

guys and and and they just weren't

3542

02:16:42,469 --> 02:16:39,200

taking it and so that's when

3543

02:16:44,469 --> 02:16:42,479

i completely overstated my experience

3544

02:16:48,230 --> 02:16:44,479

and said that i had ex a deeper

3545

02:16:50,870 --> 02:16:48,240

experience with psychedelics than i had

3546

02:16:52,870 --> 02:16:50,880

only so that i could say look i already

3547

02:16:55,750 --> 02:16:52,880

know i've been there i've been exactly

3548

02:16:58,790 --> 02:16:55,760

where you are and i'm telling you it has

3549

02:17:00,709 --> 02:16:58,800

to be a daily mindful practice

3550

02:17:02,790 --> 02:17:00,719

so my heart was in the right place did i

3551

02:17:05,270 --> 02:17:02,800

do it properly i don't know you'd have

3552

02:17:08,230 --> 02:17:05,280

to ask that person maybe maybe they

3553

02:17:10,150 --> 02:17:08,240

started mine meditating i have no idea

3554

02:17:11,830 --> 02:17:10,160

um but i i'm not going to keep

3555

02:17:14,150 --> 02:17:11,840

apologizing for it i've already

3556

02:17:15,990 --> 02:17:14,160

explained it

3557

02:17:17,589 --> 02:17:16,000

yeah i this is why it gets so

3558

02:17:19,830 --> 02:17:17,599

frustrating and why i end up blocking

3559

02:17:21,429 --> 02:17:19,840

people because when i explain it they

3560

02:17:24,070 --> 02:17:21,439

don't believe the explanation and they

3561

02:17:25,830 --> 02:17:24,080

don't have to but to continue to say

3562

02:17:28,070 --> 02:17:25,840

that's not true

3563

02:17:29,110 --> 02:17:28,080

is just it's not fair i'm doing the best

3564

02:17:29,990 --> 02:17:29,120

i can

3565

02:17:31,030 --> 02:17:30,000

so

3566

02:17:33,270 --> 02:17:31,040

um

3567

02:17:35,429 --> 02:17:33,280

so that's you know that and honestly i'm

3568

02:17:37,990 --> 02:17:35,439

glad that i got a chance to talk to you

3569

02:17:41,190 --> 02:17:38,000

face to face or such as it is and and

3570

02:17:44,950 --> 02:17:41,200

and you have become more humanized to me

3571

02:17:47,589 --> 02:17:44,960

yeah so not a distant person

3572

02:17:50,309 --> 02:17:47,599

you knew ufo celebrity which is what i

3573

02:17:52,709 --> 02:17:50,319

would call you previously so i think the

3574

02:17:55,030 --> 02:17:52,719

best place to end this is a final

3575

02:17:58,070 --> 02:17:55,040

thought that i had because i'm concerned

3576

02:18:01,270 --> 02:17:58,080

for you okay having talked to you and

3577

02:18:03,030 --> 02:18:01,280

interacted with you and and honestly

3578

02:18:05,750 --> 02:18:03,040

looking into your education and your

3579

02:18:07,349 --> 02:18:05,760

background you know i i've got a lot

3580

02:18:09,270 --> 02:18:07,359

more respect than i did when i was so

3581

02:18:11,190 --> 02:18:09,280

dismissive and just said this story's

3582

02:18:12,950 --> 02:18:11,200

fake these people are fake we know

3583

02:18:13,990 --> 02:18:12,960

that's not true now and i was totally

3584

02:18:14,950 --> 02:18:14,000

wrong

3585

02:18:18,709 --> 02:18:14,960

and

3586

02:18:20,549 --> 02:18:18,719

concern that i have for you

3587

02:18:22,469 --> 02:18:20,559

i know how you would handle this if you

3588

02:18:24,309 --> 02:18:22,479

do this expedition and you come out with

3589

02:18:25,669 --> 02:18:24,319

absolute proof that aliens are real and

3590

02:18:28,469 --> 02:18:25,679

visiting us because that would be

3591

02:18:29,270 --> 02:18:28,479

life-altering world-changing

3592

02:18:31,270 --> 02:18:29,280

thing

3593

02:18:32,309 --> 02:18:31,280

and you'd be you'd go down in history

3594

02:18:33,349 --> 02:18:32,319

forever

3595

02:18:36,389 --> 02:18:33,359

but

3596

02:18:39,270 --> 02:18:36,399

i'm concerned and i wanna ask you are

3597

02:18:41,509 --> 02:18:39,280

you prepared for this whole thing

3598

02:18:44,549 --> 02:18:41,519

falling apart like what if you go there

3599

02:18:47,030 --> 02:18:44,559

the aliens left the cave

3600

02:18:49,669 --> 02:18:47,040

caved in there's nothing there and you

3601
02:18:51,750 --> 02:18:49,679
come up zero and you can't provide any

3602
02:18:52,629 --> 02:18:51,760
proof or any evidence

3603
02:18:56,790 --> 02:18:52,639
how

3604
02:18:58,389 --> 02:18:56,800
happens

3605
02:19:00,469 --> 02:18:58,399
i'm just going to have to handle it like

3606
02:19:01,910 --> 02:19:00,479
everything else i mean what do i do you

3607
02:19:02,950 --> 02:19:01,920
know at that point

3608
02:19:15,030 --> 02:19:02,960
i

3609
02:19:16,070 --> 02:19:15,040
um

3610
02:19:21,030 --> 02:19:16,080
and

3611
02:19:23,509 --> 02:19:21,040
i'm trusting this process is there

3612
02:19:24,309 --> 02:19:23,519
a possibility that

3613
02:19:27,030 --> 02:19:24,319

that

3614

02:19:30,150 --> 02:19:27,040

we could get there and it's you know

3615

02:19:31,030 --> 02:19:30,160

something goes terribly awry and

3616

02:19:32,150 --> 02:19:31,040

um

3617

02:19:34,469 --> 02:19:32,160

and i'm not

3618

02:19:36,469 --> 02:19:34,479

able to bring back that evidence

3619

02:19:38,469 --> 02:19:36,479

i suppose i mean anything's possible

3620

02:19:40,629 --> 02:19:38,479

right so um

3621

02:19:42,790 --> 02:19:40,639

my concern is that you you know this is

3622

02:19:44,709 --> 02:19:42,800

could be very humiliating for you if it

3623

02:19:45,509 --> 02:19:44,719

doesn't go the way that you hope you

3624

02:19:49,670 --> 02:19:45,519

know

3625

02:19:52,070 --> 02:19:49,680

i don't i don't think that i can be

3626

02:19:54,790 --> 02:19:52,080

humiliated out of this because

3627

02:19:58,790 --> 02:19:54,800

um you know personally i i feel like i'm

3628

02:19:59,670 --> 02:19:58,800

being super 100 above the board um

3629

02:20:02,150 --> 02:19:59,680

and

3630

02:20:04,710 --> 02:20:02,160

um i'm not afraid to answer any

3631

02:20:06,710 --> 02:20:04,720

questions and to submit to it well we've

3632

02:20:09,030 --> 02:20:06,720

seen that tonight and i hope that that

3633

02:20:11,429 --> 02:20:09,040

that helps with some of your critics

3634

02:20:13,750 --> 02:20:11,439

you know it's okay i mean if it if it

3635

02:20:15,990 --> 02:20:13,760

doesn't um but

3636

02:20:18,870 --> 02:20:16,000

you know how will i respond i hope

3637

02:20:19,670 --> 02:20:18,880

really well i hope that um

3638

02:20:58,950 --> 02:20:19,680

i

3639

02:21:01,110 --> 02:20:58,960

both um

3640

02:21:02,230 --> 02:21:01,120

so you know they're

3641

02:21:09,110 --> 02:21:02,240

i

3642

02:21:10,790 --> 02:21:09,120

you know

3643

02:21:13,670 --> 02:21:10,800

i guess it'll just be another day just

3644

02:21:15,990 --> 02:21:13,680

like we'll just have to try to figure

3645

02:21:17,349 --> 02:21:16,000

out what the hell happened

3646

02:21:18,710 --> 02:21:17,359

um

3647

02:21:21,030 --> 02:21:18,720

and i don't know what that looks like

3648

02:21:22,870 --> 02:21:21,040

it's certainly not what i want

3649

02:21:25,190 --> 02:21:22,880

clearly um

3650

02:21:27,429 --> 02:21:25,200

and it would be a very difficult time

3651

02:21:30,389 --> 02:21:27,439

not just for me in my life but for a lot

3652

02:21:32,070 --> 02:21:30,399

of people um because they they're having

3653

02:21:36,950 --> 02:21:32,080

you know everybody just

3654

02:21:41,110 --> 02:21:37,990

i don't know

3655

02:21:44,550 --> 02:21:41,120

times are very difficult for people and

3656

02:21:48,230 --> 02:21:44,560

um the best thing that we can always do

3657

02:21:49,990 --> 02:21:48,240

with every moment of every day is

3658

02:21:51,270 --> 02:21:50,000

to

3659

02:21:52,950 --> 02:21:51,280

decide

3660

02:21:55,590 --> 02:21:52,960

what we can learn from what we're

3661

02:21:58,710 --> 02:21:55,600

experiencing and i guess that that's

3662

02:22:00,950 --> 02:21:58,720

would be the only healthy way

3663

02:22:03,030 --> 02:22:00,960

um besides probably checking myself into

3664

02:22:04,550 --> 02:22:03,040

a hospital

3665

02:22:06,790 --> 02:22:04,560

yeah that's what i'm worried about you

3666

02:22:08,630 --> 02:22:06,800

know it would be a huge blow after this

3667

02:22:13,110 --> 02:22:08,640

huge build up to be

3668

02:22:16,870 --> 02:22:15,429

yeah like what i would if if something

3669

02:22:18,230 --> 02:22:16,880

like that were to happen i would

3670

02:22:19,429 --> 02:22:18,240

probably

3671

02:22:20,469 --> 02:22:19,439

um

3672

02:22:26,070 --> 02:22:20,479

find

3673

02:22:28,150 --> 02:22:26,080

some kind of support right a retreat

3674

02:22:31,270 --> 02:22:28,160

somewhere with some

3675

02:22:33,270 --> 02:22:31,280

some shaman or some wise

3676

02:22:36,389 --> 02:22:33,280

spiritual leader who could help me get

3677

02:22:38,710 --> 02:22:36,399

my head back on straight from such just

3678

02:22:41,190 --> 02:22:38,720

a terrible disappointment

3679

02:22:42,790 --> 02:22:41,200

and not just a disappointment but a

3680

02:22:46,870 --> 02:22:42,800

shatter of

3681

02:22:48,469 --> 02:22:46,880

of my ability to trust my own experience

3682

02:22:50,469 --> 02:22:48,479

sure sure

3683

02:22:51,830 --> 02:22:50,479

well i want to thank you so much and i'm

3684

02:22:54,150 --> 02:22:51,840

i'm really glad that we got this

3685

02:22:56,230 --> 02:22:54,160

opportunity because i i've gone from

3686

02:22:58,870 --> 02:22:56,240

being completely dismissive of you to

3687

02:23:00,870 --> 02:22:58,880

saying being able to say the mountain is

3688

02:23:01,830 --> 02:23:00,880

real the friends that she discussed are

3689

02:23:11,030 --> 02:23:01,840

real

3690

02:23:13,510 --> 02:23:11,040

do additional checking on them and

3691

02:23:15,349 --> 02:23:13,520

report back but i'm confident having

3692

02:23:17,990 --> 02:23:15,359

looked everything over that i can say

3693

02:23:19,830 --> 02:23:18,000

that now and i couldn't before and and i

3694

02:23:21,830 --> 02:23:19,840

apologize again for being too dismissive

3695

02:23:23,349 --> 02:23:21,840

because we've seen too many people that

3696

02:23:24,870 --> 02:23:23,359

their educations aren't real their

3697

02:23:27,429 --> 02:23:24,880

backgrounds aren't real they're making

3698

02:23:30,469 --> 02:23:27,439

up fake jobs they never had

3699

02:23:32,309 --> 02:23:30,479

and and i i lumped you in with that how

3700

02:23:34,230 --> 02:23:32,319

did they do that i mean what are they i

3701

02:23:36,070 --> 02:23:34,240

mean money they pay their atom they're

3702

02:23:37,750 --> 02:23:36,080

after money i mean i could there's so

3703

02:23:39,750 --> 02:23:37,760

many different people there was a there

3704

02:23:41,750 --> 02:23:39,760

was a time when there was fake navy

3705

02:23:43,510 --> 02:23:41,760

seals all over and they were saying they

3706

02:23:44,950 --> 02:23:43,520

were battling aliens on mars and

3707

02:23:47,030 --> 02:23:44,960

different things and then it turns out

3708

02:23:48,950 --> 02:23:47,040

they weren't a navy seal they might have

3709

02:23:51,190 --> 02:23:48,960

been a criminal you know so they're just

3710

02:23:53,110 --> 02:23:51,200

making up a story and they run and go

3711

02:23:56,230 --> 02:23:53,120

get the ufo dollars before they get

3712

02:23:58,150 --> 02:23:56,240

found out and i waited to start vetting

3713

02:23:59,750 --> 02:23:58,160

your background because i thought

3714

02:24:01,429 --> 02:23:59,760

somebody's gonna blow this out of the

3715

02:24:04,070 --> 02:24:01,439

water and i won't have to deal you know

3716

02:24:05,830 --> 02:24:04,080

i won't have to do it you know

3717

02:24:07,910 --> 02:24:05,840

so i understand

3718

02:24:10,710 --> 02:24:07,920

really honestly stephen it's okay

3719

02:24:11,830 --> 02:24:10,720

skepticism and like there's a place for

3720

02:24:13,670 --> 02:24:11,840

all of us you've got to have the

3721

02:24:14,550 --> 02:24:13,680

skeptical guide to ask the hard

3722

02:24:15,750 --> 02:24:14,560

questions

3723

02:24:17,349 --> 02:24:15,760

you know

3724

02:24:18,630 --> 02:24:17,359

otherwise people just talk and we don't

3725

02:24:20,550 --> 02:24:18,640

learn as much

3726

02:24:22,550 --> 02:24:20,560

so i i hope that you're okay with what

3727

02:24:24,630 --> 02:24:22,560

happened tonight i promised you that i

3728

02:24:25,830 --> 02:24:24,640

would be respectful and and i hope that

3729

02:24:28,150 --> 02:24:25,840

i was

3730

02:24:29,990 --> 02:24:28,160

and uh at any time and this was

3731

02:24:31,349 --> 02:24:30,000

difficult for me because you know people

3732

02:24:33,190 --> 02:24:31,359

are going to love or hate what we did

3733

02:24:34,790 --> 02:24:33,200

tonight but i think that it moves the

3734

02:24:36,550 --> 02:24:34,800

ball forward and we know more about your

3735

02:24:38,790 --> 02:24:36,560

story your background

3736

02:24:40,469 --> 02:24:38,800

and and everything so i want to thank

3737

02:24:42,309 --> 02:24:40,479

you for having the courage to do it when

3738

02:24:45,590 --> 02:24:42,319

a lot of people said you never would

3739

02:24:47,510 --> 02:24:45,600

here they are thank you that's right and

3740

02:24:50,150 --> 02:24:47,520

i'll come back again if i need to and

3741

02:24:52,389 --> 02:24:50,160

listen um you know

3742

02:24:53,990 --> 02:24:52,399

good luck um hopefully that your

3743

02:24:57,750 --> 02:24:54,000

hopefully your listeners and your

3744

02:24:59,429 --> 02:24:57,760

supporters will will go easy on you um

3745

02:25:01,349 --> 02:24:59,439

well yeah you know there's always the

3746

02:25:03,429 --> 02:25:01,359

critics you know i did the best i could

3747

02:25:05,270 --> 02:25:03,439

i asked as many questions as i could we

3748

02:25:07,510 --> 02:25:05,280

covered a lot of ground i'm satisfied

3749

02:25:10,309 --> 02:25:07,520

with what happened tonight and i hope

3750

02:25:12,389 --> 02:25:10,319

everybody enjoyed it we got

3751
02:25:14,309 --> 02:25:12,399
mostly positive feedback but of course

3752
02:25:15,349 --> 02:25:14,319
you know from your internet interaction

3753
02:25:16,550 --> 02:25:15,359
some people

3754
02:25:18,230 --> 02:25:16,560
they're never going to be happy no

3755
02:25:19,590 --> 02:25:18,240
matter what you say do

3756
02:25:21,349 --> 02:25:19,600
you just do the best thing that you

3757
02:25:24,070 --> 02:25:21,359
could and i'm new at this and doing the

3758
02:25:25,670 --> 02:25:24,080
best i can so every day that's right

3759
02:25:26,950 --> 02:25:25,680
well i want to thank you once again i'm

3760
02:25:28,469 --> 02:25:26,960
going to throw you out of here you can

3761
02:25:29,990 --> 02:25:28,479
just close down your browser and then

3762
02:25:32,150 --> 02:25:30,000
i'm going to just

3763
02:25:33,429 --> 02:25:32,160

uh have a talk with the live chat for a

3764

02:25:35,830 --> 02:25:33,439

while i don't want to keep you for too

3765

02:25:37,990 --> 02:25:35,840

much longer thank you for having me and

3766

02:25:39,830 --> 02:25:38,000

thank you my pleasure thank you very

3767

02:25:41,910 --> 02:25:39,840

much i hope you will come back

3768

02:25:43,990 --> 02:25:41,920

absolutely okay

3769

02:25:46,150 --> 02:25:44,000

especially if you find those aliens i

3770

02:25:48,230 --> 02:25:46,160

want the exclusive interview once you

3771

02:25:49,670 --> 02:25:48,240

find those aliens i want to be the first

3772

02:25:51,110 --> 02:25:49,680

guy to interview you once the proof

3773

02:25:52,550 --> 02:25:51,120

comes out

3774

02:25:54,630 --> 02:25:52,560

we'll talk

3775

02:25:56,469 --> 02:25:54,640

all right great thank you good night

3776

02:25:58,950 --> 02:25:56,479

anjali

3777

02:26:01,670 --> 02:25:58,960

all right friends there we go there we

3778

02:26:04,710 --> 02:26:01,680

have it what an amazing evening it has

3779

02:26:06,309 --> 02:26:04,720

been i uh you know i apologize to

3780

02:26:08,309 --> 02:26:06,319

anybody that thinks i didn't ask hard

3781

02:26:10,630 --> 02:26:08,319

enough questions but we wanted to be

3782

02:26:12,630 --> 02:26:10,640

respectful here we wanted to be

3783

02:26:14,550 --> 02:26:12,640

um

3784

02:26:16,630 --> 02:26:14,560

just as we promised you know a lot of

3785

02:26:18,790 --> 02:26:16,640

people on twitter were telling her don't

3786

02:26:20,630 --> 02:26:18,800

go on his show he's going to be nasty

3787

02:26:22,389 --> 02:26:20,640

he's going to humiliate you

3788

02:26:24,630 --> 02:26:22,399

he's going to make fun of you and that

3789

02:26:25,670 --> 02:26:24,640

wasn't what tonight was about

3790

02:26:27,590 --> 02:26:25,680

so

3791

02:26:29,750 --> 02:26:27,600

i'm here we're going to read the super

3792

02:26:31,270 --> 02:26:29,760

chat donations and i apologize for

3793

02:26:33,030 --> 02:26:31,280

skipping them but i really thought it

3794

02:26:35,750 --> 02:26:33,040

best if we not interrupt the interview

3795

02:26:39,190 --> 02:26:35,760

every few minutes i did go through and

3796

02:26:40,550 --> 02:26:39,200

read the super chat questions first

3797

02:26:43,030 --> 02:26:40,560

so we're just going to read out the

3798

02:26:44,950 --> 02:26:43,040

super chats uh tonight because most of

3799

02:26:47,349 --> 02:26:44,960

them have passed so we have welcome to

3800

02:26:49,750 --> 02:26:47,359

the show kind and generous um

3801
02:26:52,550 --> 02:26:49,760
great britain pounds 99 cents with a

3802
02:26:54,150 --> 02:26:52,560
super sticker a unicorn

3803
02:26:55,990 --> 02:26:54,160
and here tonight i feel like we had a

3804
02:26:57,590 --> 02:26:56,000
unicorn because we actually have

3805
02:27:00,070 --> 02:26:57,600
somebody telling stories about aliens

3806
02:27:02,469 --> 02:27:00,080
whose education is not fake whose

3807
02:27:04,710 --> 02:27:02,479
military service is not fake

3808
02:27:06,309 --> 02:27:04,720
whose claimed credentials are not fake

3809
02:27:07,830 --> 02:27:06,319
whose employment history is not fake

3810
02:27:09,750 --> 02:27:07,840
that's kind of like a unicorn in this

3811
02:27:11,270 --> 02:27:09,760
ufology thing to me

3812
02:27:13,590 --> 02:27:11,280
so i give her a lot of credit that at

3813
02:27:16,870 --> 02:27:13,600

least her background is real she's not

3814

02:27:18,870 --> 02:27:16,880

making that up f graph 72 with the kind

3815

02:27:21,429 --> 02:27:18,880

and generous us two dollar super chat

3816

02:27:23,349 --> 02:27:21,439

says magic poof light this puff puff and

3817

02:27:24,389 --> 02:27:23,359

pass this great

3818

02:27:25,590 --> 02:27:24,399

um

3819

02:27:27,270 --> 02:27:25,600

zofa

3820

02:27:29,349 --> 02:27:27,280

with a question that we asked about

3821

02:27:31,110 --> 02:27:29,359

describing the mantids kind and generous

3822

02:27:33,349 --> 02:27:31,120

five dollar great britain pounds thank

3823

02:27:35,429 --> 02:27:33,359

you very much eric stitt with a question

3824

02:27:37,750 --> 02:27:35,439

that we did ask anjali with a kind and

3825

02:27:40,230 --> 02:27:37,760

generous ten dollar super chat donation

3826
02:27:42,870 --> 02:27:40,240
ian burrell with kind and generous three

3827
02:27:46,150 --> 02:27:42,880
dollar super chat donation ellen fox

3828
02:27:47,750 --> 02:27:46,160
with a question that we did ask anjali

3829
02:27:49,590 --> 02:27:47,760
um

3830
02:27:51,590 --> 02:27:49,600
about elon musk that was a fun question

3831
02:27:53,670 --> 02:27:51,600
kind and generous 499

3832
02:27:56,710 --> 02:27:53,680
super chat and we have lisa bowden with

3833
02:27:58,790 --> 02:27:56,720
a kind and generous 10 super chat with a

3834
02:28:01,349 --> 02:27:58,800
question we asked do the aliens mean us

3835
02:28:04,790 --> 02:28:01,359
any harm and we have jim morris with a

3836
02:28:06,150 --> 02:28:04,800
kind and generous 20 dollar super chat

3837
02:28:08,070 --> 02:28:06,160
donation

3838
02:28:09,670 --> 02:28:08,080

uh i want to thank all of you for your

3839

02:28:13,670 --> 02:28:09,680

kindness your generosity and your

3840

02:28:15,510 --> 02:28:13,680

support uh joe with the late one here

3841

02:28:17,750 --> 02:28:15,520

kind and generous five dollar super chat

3842

02:28:20,710 --> 02:28:17,760

good job tonight come to denver for a

3843

02:28:23,190 --> 02:28:20,720

good time i will take that as a

3844

02:28:26,870 --> 02:28:23,200

invitation if i'm ever in in denver joe

3845

02:28:29,030 --> 02:28:26,880

i'm looking up you alien joe

3846

02:28:31,510 --> 02:28:29,040

we can have some drinks

3847

02:28:33,510 --> 02:28:31,520

and that girl jessica says i got a hello

3848

02:28:35,030 --> 02:28:33,520

from the aliens and people are like

3849

02:28:37,349 --> 02:28:35,040

you're not gonna say i don't know what

3850

02:28:40,710 --> 02:28:37,359

to say she said the aliens said hello to

3851
02:28:42,710 --> 02:28:40,720
me i you know i don't know how they do

3852
02:28:45,110 --> 02:28:42,720
that but apparently the aliens said

3853
02:28:48,469 --> 02:28:45,120
hello i said it again you're right the

3854
02:28:50,150 --> 02:28:48,479
beings i'm sorry it's kind of weird they

3855
02:28:51,830 --> 02:28:50,160
don't like being called aliens they want

3856
02:28:54,389 --> 02:28:51,840
to be called beings but i will respect

3857
02:28:56,469 --> 02:28:54,399
their wishes and say aliens and yes

3858
02:28:58,150 --> 02:28:56,479
praise the cash friend and so we want to

3859
02:29:00,550 --> 02:28:58,160
thank all the kind and generous super

3860
02:29:03,190 --> 02:29:00,560
chat donators for their kindness for

3861
02:29:05,030 --> 02:29:03,200
their generosity and their support it we

3862
02:29:07,510 --> 02:29:05,040
are a viewer supported show and every

3863
02:29:10,070 --> 02:29:07,520

dollar goes into us producing

3864

02:29:12,150 --> 02:29:10,080

more quality content just for you i'm

3865

02:29:14,469 --> 02:29:12,160

going to remind my listeners if you are

3866

02:29:16,150 --> 02:29:14,479

listening to this in audio podcast land

3867

02:29:18,150 --> 02:29:16,160

you're missing half the fun which is all

3868

02:29:20,230 --> 02:29:18,160

this live chat interaction you can ask

3869

02:29:21,830 --> 02:29:20,240

the guest questions too go over to

3870

02:29:23,830 --> 02:29:21,840

youtube search truth seekers look for

3871

02:29:25,349 --> 02:29:23,840

the strange guy with the sunglasses and

3872

02:29:27,429 --> 02:29:25,359

click that subscribe button hit that

3873

02:29:29,270 --> 02:29:27,439

notification bell you'll know about our

3874

02:29:31,510 --> 02:29:29,280

next live chat and you too can come and

3875

02:29:34,389 --> 02:29:31,520

ask me questions the guest questions and

3876

02:29:36,710 --> 02:29:34,399

interact with this incredible live chat

3877

02:29:39,270 --> 02:29:36,720

i want to remind everybody to follow me

3878

02:29:40,630 --> 02:29:39,280

at stevencambian on twitter

3879

02:29:42,790 --> 02:29:40,640

that's really the best place to know

3880

02:29:44,550 --> 02:29:42,800

about upcoming shows news about shows

3881

02:29:47,110 --> 02:29:44,560

and things like that i want to thank my

3882

02:29:49,670 --> 02:29:47,120

fellow show hosts who sent me questions

3883

02:29:52,230 --> 02:29:49,680

i want to thank uh especially want to

3884

02:29:53,990 --> 02:29:52,240

thank uh

3885

02:29:55,750 --> 02:29:54,000

people who have helped me with this

3886

02:29:57,349 --> 02:29:55,760

research it's really not me who found

3887

02:29:58,870 --> 02:29:57,359

wayne and the mountain and found out

3888

02:29:59,830 --> 02:29:58,880

that it was true

3889

02:30:02,630 --> 02:29:59,840

uh

3890

02:30:09,030 --> 02:30:07,590

it is really a team right it is a team

3891

02:30:09,990 --> 02:30:09,040

of

3892

02:30:13,270 --> 02:30:10,000

people

3893

02:30:15,270 --> 02:30:13,280

we've had james a conrad contributing

3894

02:30:18,389 --> 02:30:15,280

we've had charlie wiser

3895

02:30:21,990 --> 02:30:18,399

uh commenting and contributing research

3896

02:30:23,830 --> 02:30:22,000

and proof and evidence and imagine that

3897

02:30:25,990 --> 02:30:23,840

now uh

3898

02:30:29,270 --> 02:30:26,000

ed is asking if the the mountain is in

3899

02:30:31,510 --> 02:30:29,280

uf usa or mexico

3900

02:30:33,510 --> 02:30:31,520

and is that

3901

02:30:35,190 --> 02:30:33,520

yeah that is super chat so thank you for

3902

02:30:36,950 --> 02:30:35,200

the kind and generous super chat it is

3903

02:30:38,870 --> 02:30:36,960

in the united states she stated that it

3904

02:30:39,670 --> 02:30:38,880

is in the mojave desert

3905

02:30:41,750 --> 02:30:39,680

uh

3906

02:30:43,830 --> 02:30:41,760

and so i feel confident in saying it's

3907

02:30:46,309 --> 02:30:43,840

okay for me to spill the beans on that

3908

02:30:48,389 --> 02:30:46,319

if the mountain is in the united states

3909

02:30:50,790 --> 02:30:48,399

in the mojave desert

3910

02:30:51,990 --> 02:30:50,800

uh but back to praising the cash i want

3911

02:30:53,750 --> 02:30:52,000

to thank you all for kindness your

3912

02:30:55,910 --> 02:30:53,760

generosity and support and for helping

3913

02:30:57,990 --> 02:30:55,920

us keep the show going by helping us

3914

02:31:05,190 --> 02:30:58,000

praise the cash friends praise the cash

3915

02:31:09,010 --> 02:31:07,429

you're watching

3916

02:31:15,429 --> 02:31:09,020

praise cash

3917

02:31:18,389 --> 02:31:17,030

where'd you guys create the guy's crazy

3918

02:31:19,850 --> 02:31:18,399

cash

3919

02:31:25,590 --> 02:31:19,860

thank you for your kindness

3920

02:31:28,550 --> 02:31:27,190

where'd you guys bring the guy's crazy

3921

02:31:30,870 --> 02:31:28,560

cash

3922

02:31:32,790 --> 02:31:30,880

thank you for your kindness thank you

3923

02:31:37,480 --> 02:31:32,800

for your generosity

3924

02:31:42,150 --> 02:31:37,490

crazy cash crazy cash raise the cash

3925

02:31:44,870 --> 02:31:43,429

thank you all for your kindness your

3926

02:31:46,710 --> 02:31:44,880

generosity and support we've got one

3927

02:31:48,870 --> 02:31:46,720

more bit of business just to look into

3928

02:31:50,389 --> 02:31:48,880

because i'm going to there's three ways

3929

02:31:52,150 --> 02:31:50,399

that you can support our show uh

3930

02:31:53,990 --> 02:31:52,160

financially you could join our patreon

3931

02:31:56,630 --> 02:31:54,000

for as little as a dollar a month you

3932

02:31:59,910 --> 02:31:56,640

can send a paypal donation and the links

3933

02:32:01,429 --> 02:31:59,920

to do that are in the description

3934

02:32:03,190 --> 02:32:01,439

so we have

3935

02:32:06,230 --> 02:32:03,200

a kind and generous

3936

02:32:08,309 --> 02:32:06,240

paypal donation of uh

3937

02:32:10,950 --> 02:32:08,319

let me let me look at that i'm sorry

3938

02:32:13,270 --> 02:32:10,960

bear with me friends a five dollar

3939

02:32:15,750 --> 02:32:13,280

in support of truth seekers show

3940

02:32:16,790 --> 02:32:15,760

and that is from the initials m.a i want

3941

02:32:18,870 --> 02:32:16,800

to thank you for your kindness your

3942

02:32:21,349 --> 02:32:18,880

generosity and support and encourage you

3943

02:32:23,030 --> 02:32:21,359

you too can sign up on patreon

3944

02:32:26,309 --> 02:32:23,040

uh for as little as a dollar a month we

3945

02:32:28,630 --> 02:32:26,319

have backstage view we uh show people

3946

02:32:30,550 --> 02:32:28,640

sort of backstage what's happening at

3947

02:32:33,030 --> 02:32:30,560

the show you get a backstage pass for as

3948

02:32:35,510 --> 02:32:33,040

little as a dollar a month extra content

3949

02:32:38,950 --> 02:32:35,520

that we don't make public and also a

3950

02:32:41,990 --> 02:32:38,960

monthly journal i put my music projects

3951
02:32:44,870 --> 02:32:42,000
on there so you get some songs as well

3952
02:32:54,469 --> 02:32:44,880
and you get sort of see things before

3953
02:32:58,230 --> 02:32:56,469
thank you for the reminder

3954
02:33:00,230 --> 02:32:58,240
mortimer james reminding me that spooky

3955
02:33:02,630 --> 02:33:00,240
deserves some coffee money

3956
02:33:04,309 --> 02:33:02,640
she does such good work yes spooky did

3957
02:33:05,590 --> 02:33:04,319
the um

3958
02:33:08,309 --> 02:33:05,600
did this

3959
02:33:10,630 --> 02:33:08,319
um thumbnail for tonight and helped me

3960
02:33:12,550 --> 02:33:10,640
prepare for this whole show

3961
02:33:14,710 --> 02:33:12,560
this has been our most attended show

3962
02:33:16,790 --> 02:33:14,720
ever i think we had

3963
02:33:18,230 --> 02:33:16,800

450 people in the live chat at the

3964

02:33:19,910 --> 02:33:18,240

height of this which i'm completely

3965

02:33:22,070 --> 02:33:19,920

totally blown away by i can't believe

3966

02:33:25,270 --> 02:33:22,080

that that many people showed up but it

3967

02:33:28,790 --> 02:33:25,280

shows you what interest there is

3968

02:33:31,270 --> 02:33:28,800

now on to uh i got uh i have something

3969

02:33:34,389 --> 02:33:31,280

that i gotta address here

3970

02:33:37,590 --> 02:33:34,399

and uh

3971

02:33:40,309 --> 02:33:37,600

you know i i i might you know what i

3972

02:33:45,990 --> 02:33:40,319

might not even no i'm i'm gonna do it

3973

02:33:56,469 --> 02:33:48,230

uh i just have to tweet something really

3974

02:34:00,550 --> 02:33:58,309

all right now i've tweeted out what i

3975

02:34:02,469 --> 02:34:00,560

wanted to tweet out so

3976

02:34:04,790 --> 02:34:02,479

along with everything going everything

3977

02:34:06,950 --> 02:34:04,800

went pretty positively tonight i i

3978

02:34:08,710 --> 02:34:06,960

really tried to stay on the positive

3979

02:34:10,469 --> 02:34:08,720

side of things and

3980

02:34:12,389 --> 02:34:10,479

this and that but there's always

3981

02:34:13,990 --> 02:34:12,399

somebody right

3982

02:34:15,590 --> 02:34:14,000

messing with my zen

3983

02:34:18,230 --> 02:34:15,600

there's always somebody messing with my

3984

02:34:21,510 --> 02:34:19,910

all right let's

3985

02:34:27,190 --> 02:34:21,520

take a look here you're just going to

3986

02:34:31,830 --> 02:34:29,429

all right

3987

02:34:34,230 --> 02:34:31,840

another show host says please for the

3988

02:34:37,990 --> 02:34:34,240

love of god do not promote this douche

3989

02:34:39,590 --> 02:34:38,000

on the ftb feed thank you so much uh

3990

02:34:42,309 --> 02:34:39,600

that's a hashtag

3991

02:34:45,910 --> 02:34:42,319

jimmy church you don't own a hashtag

3992

02:34:47,590 --> 02:34:45,920

so henceforth i am gonna hashtag every

3993

02:34:49,190 --> 02:34:47,600

single show i do

3994

02:34:50,950 --> 02:34:49,200

with that hashtag

3995

02:34:53,349 --> 02:34:50,960

with other relevant hashtags but i'm

3996

02:34:55,190 --> 02:34:53,359

gonna do it with that one too because

3997

02:34:57,349 --> 02:34:55,200

here's a message for you jimmy church

3998

02:34:59,830 --> 02:34:57,359

you got the first interview how much

3999

02:35:02,150 --> 02:34:59,840

research did you did

4000

02:35:05,270 --> 02:35:02,160

did you verify her employment

4001
02:35:07,190 --> 02:35:05,280
did you verify her military service

4002
02:35:09,750 --> 02:35:07,200
did you verify

4003
02:35:11,750 --> 02:35:09,760
her employment history

4004
02:35:13,590 --> 02:35:11,760
did you verify

4005
02:35:16,630 --> 02:35:13,600
and somehow

4006
02:35:18,070 --> 02:35:16,640
for a miracle through a miracle find

4007
02:35:19,670 --> 02:35:18,080
that the people that she was talking

4008
02:35:21,670 --> 02:35:19,680
about were real

4009
02:35:23,110 --> 02:35:21,680
were you pouring over satellite maps for

4010
02:35:24,830 --> 02:35:23,120
two weeks looking for that alien

4011
02:35:26,469 --> 02:35:24,840
mountain

4012
02:35:28,550 --> 02:35:26,479
no

4013
02:35:30,550 --> 02:35:28,560

but i was

4014

02:35:33,510 --> 02:35:30,560

he could say whatever he's gonna say

4015

02:35:35,349 --> 02:35:33,520

his interview was a softball ufo circle

4016

02:35:37,510 --> 02:35:35,359

jerk and we didn't do that tonight

4017

02:35:39,590 --> 02:35:37,520

despite what people say i believe that

4018

02:35:41,750 --> 02:35:39,600

it was a good interview we asked hard

4019

02:35:43,830 --> 02:35:41,760

challenging questions we pushed her for

4020

02:35:45,510 --> 02:35:43,840

more information more evidence we didn't

4021

02:35:47,830 --> 02:35:45,520

just let her recount the same story that

4022

02:35:48,950 --> 02:35:47,840

she told in her press conference

4023

02:35:50,230 --> 02:35:48,960

so

4024

02:35:52,550 --> 02:35:50,240

he's going to say whatever he's going to

4025

02:35:54,550 --> 02:35:52,560

say he's just a little butt hurt

4026

02:35:57,030 --> 02:35:54,560

that's all right jimmy get over it get

4027

02:35:59,270 --> 02:35:57,040

over it jimmy because i'm coming for you

4028

02:36:00,230 --> 02:35:59,280

you don't own a hashtag

4029

02:36:02,150 --> 02:36:00,240

buddy

4030

02:36:04,070 --> 02:36:02,160

you don't own a hashtag i can hashtag

4031

02:36:05,670 --> 02:36:04,080

whatever i want and so can people

4032

02:36:07,910 --> 02:36:05,680

sharing my show

4033

02:36:10,389 --> 02:36:07,920

maybe they were hashtagging it so people

4034

02:36:11,910 --> 02:36:10,399

can compare and contrast between our two

4035

02:36:14,070 --> 02:36:11,920

interviews and you know i was kind

4036

02:36:15,990 --> 02:36:14,080

enough to even include your interview in

4037

02:36:17,110 --> 02:36:16,000

the about section of my show and i

4038

02:36:19,510 --> 02:36:17,120

didn't say anything negative or

4039

02:36:21,830 --> 02:36:19,520

derogatory about your interview but you

4040

02:36:24,150 --> 02:36:21,840

don't want people to hear mine right

4041

02:36:26,630 --> 02:36:24,160

shows what a great guy he is why don't

4042

02:36:29,590 --> 02:36:26,640

you go jimmy church and sell some more

4043

02:36:30,630 --> 02:36:29,600

fake garbage on your show why don't you

4044

02:36:32,630 --> 02:36:30,640

sell your

4045

02:36:35,270 --> 02:36:32,640

listeners some more med bed sessions for

4046

02:36:37,590 --> 02:36:35,280

250 or some more guests telling people

4047

02:36:40,309 --> 02:36:37,600

that they could cure autism with camo

4048

02:36:42,630 --> 02:36:40,319

milk and essential oils jimmy church why

4049

02:36:45,750 --> 02:36:42,640

do you do that all right now i'm not

4050

02:36:48,230 --> 02:36:45,760

gonna let him upset my zen okay had a

4051
02:36:51,750 --> 02:36:48,240
good night tonight i had a good night

4052
02:36:54,070 --> 02:36:51,760
and you know i'm not gonna

4053
02:36:55,429 --> 02:36:54,080
get too negative but you know some

4054
02:36:57,349 --> 02:36:55,439
things i have to address and when you

4055
02:36:59,270 --> 02:36:57,359
call me a douche

4056
02:37:01,510 --> 02:36:59,280
on your public twitter feed what do you

4057
02:37:02,870 --> 02:37:01,520
think i'm gonna do right what do you

4058
02:37:05,750 --> 02:37:02,880
think i'm gonna do

4059
02:37:07,750 --> 02:37:05,760
just ignore that

4060
02:37:11,190 --> 02:37:07,760
you don't own a hashtag that's what i'll

4061
02:37:14,070 --> 02:37:11,200
say if people want to hashtag that

4062
02:37:17,590 --> 02:37:14,080
deal with it bro deal with it you have

4063
02:37:20,230 --> 02:37:17,600

been able to sell scams and have guests

4064

02:37:22,389 --> 02:37:20,240

selling scams on your show for years you

4065

02:37:24,630 --> 02:37:22,399

made a lot of money selling garbage and

4066

02:37:26,950 --> 02:37:24,640

now there's a new person in town that is

4067

02:37:28,950 --> 02:37:26,960

challenging you that is saying you don't

4068

02:37:31,910 --> 02:37:28,960

care about your audience you're letting

4069

02:37:33,590 --> 02:37:31,920

people sell literal new age scams on

4070

02:37:35,030 --> 02:37:33,600

your show

4071

02:37:37,030 --> 02:37:35,040

and you don't like that

4072

02:37:38,950 --> 02:37:37,040

so every time that you sell a new age

4073

02:37:40,309 --> 02:37:38,960

scammer on your show i'm gonna talk

4074

02:37:43,270 --> 02:37:40,319

about it jimmy church and i'm gonna

4075

02:37:45,429 --> 02:37:43,280

hashtag it ftb because i have the right

4076
02:37:47,190 --> 02:37:45,439
to do that now i'm getting upset all

4077
02:37:49,429 --> 02:37:47,200
right gonna come

4078
02:37:52,950 --> 02:37:49,439
get my zen back it's okay

4079
02:37:58,630 --> 02:37:55,510
jimmy church is blocking everyone who

4080
02:38:00,870 --> 02:37:58,640
retweets me that is beautiful block them

4081
02:38:02,710 --> 02:38:00,880
all they'll come to my show instead of

4082
02:38:05,190 --> 02:38:02,720
yours from there on jimmy church because

4083
02:38:07,670 --> 02:38:05,200
i don't run ufo circle jerks all the

4084
02:38:09,110 --> 02:38:07,680
time you do

4085
02:38:11,750 --> 02:38:09,120
all right

4086
02:38:14,950 --> 02:38:11,760
we're over with this with this loser

4087
02:38:17,429 --> 02:38:14,960
right what's this guy like pushing 60

4088
02:38:20,790 --> 02:38:17,439

still acting like i'm cool you should

4089

02:38:23,270 --> 02:38:20,800

see how cool my studio is it's so cruel

4090

02:38:24,150 --> 02:38:23,280

in here i wish you could see how cool it

4091

02:38:25,510 --> 02:38:24,160

is

4092

02:38:27,750 --> 02:38:25,520

great

4093

02:38:30,150 --> 02:38:27,760

and sharashi is asking please organize a

4094

02:38:32,710 --> 02:38:30,160

part two of this interview i will try i

4095

02:38:34,550 --> 02:38:32,720

i'm gonna try to do that right yeah and

4096

02:38:37,510 --> 02:38:34,560

i'm chilled i'm i am chilled out you

4097

02:38:39,830 --> 02:38:37,520

know i'm okay i'm okay he upset me okay

4098

02:38:41,190 --> 02:38:39,840

i'm human but you know overall tonight

4099

02:38:42,950 --> 02:38:41,200

was very positive we want to keep it

4100

02:38:45,349 --> 02:38:42,960

that way

4101

02:38:47,110 --> 02:38:45,359

um and and that's where we're at

4102

02:38:48,630 --> 02:38:47,120

so i'll take some comments and questions

4103

02:38:50,469 --> 02:38:48,640

from the chat but we're already at two

4104

02:38:52,150 --> 02:38:50,479

hours and 38 minutes and i wanted to

4105

02:38:55,110 --> 02:38:52,160

keep this under two hours that didn't

4106

02:38:57,030 --> 02:38:55,120

work out because uh you know after party

4107

02:38:58,790 --> 02:38:57,040

on the discord absolutely we'll do an

4108

02:39:00,070 --> 02:38:58,800

after party on the discord

4109

02:39:01,830 --> 02:39:00,080

uh

4110

02:39:03,590 --> 02:39:01,840

nicholas karupas has been blocked from

4111

02:39:05,830 --> 02:39:03,600

fade to black for three years i'm gonna

4112

02:39:07,349 --> 02:39:05,840

do i'm gonna make a whole video and

4113

02:39:09,270 --> 02:39:07,359

we're gonna make it funny like have you

4114

02:39:11,349 --> 02:39:09,280

been blocked by

4115

02:39:13,030 --> 02:39:11,359

uh this show host

4116

02:39:14,070 --> 02:39:13,040

uh because you asked a question he

4117

02:39:15,750 --> 02:39:14,080

didn't like

4118

02:39:18,309 --> 02:39:15,760

because he's an intellectual weakling

4119

02:39:20,550 --> 02:39:18,319

and he can't take questions then fine

4120

02:39:22,469 --> 02:39:20,560

come and and come to our show where

4121

02:39:25,030 --> 02:39:22,479

you're allowed to ask questions and i

4122

02:39:26,309 --> 02:39:25,040

have to say look i understand some

4123

02:39:28,309 --> 02:39:26,319

people tonight were like you didn't ask

4124

02:39:30,070 --> 02:39:28,319

hard enough i was trying my best to ask

4125

02:39:32,790 --> 02:39:30,080

hard questions but but still be

4126
02:39:35,510 --> 02:39:32,800
respectful and not be nasty you don't

4127
02:39:36,830 --> 02:39:35,520
need to be uh

4128
02:39:40,469 --> 02:39:36,840
needs to be

4129
02:39:42,710 --> 02:39:40,479
nasty all right and uh

4130
02:39:44,150 --> 02:39:42,720
miss jackalope johnson by what methods

4131
02:39:47,270 --> 02:39:44,160
have you verified the mountain wayne are

4132
02:39:51,510 --> 02:39:47,280
real by public records by

4133
02:39:53,990 --> 02:39:51,520
speaking to him on the phone once by uh

4134
02:39:56,150 --> 02:39:54,000
real estate records by satellite maps

4135
02:39:59,270 --> 02:39:56,160
showing his hundred plus acre property

4136
02:40:02,150 --> 02:39:59,280
and the mountain that is on it and uh

4137
02:40:03,990 --> 02:40:02,160
through anjali's verification

4138
02:40:06,150 --> 02:40:04,000

and uh

4139

02:40:07,830 --> 02:40:06,160

yeah that's where we're at ian burrell

4140

02:40:09,990 --> 02:40:07,840

says you did a great job steven i i

4141

02:40:12,550 --> 02:40:10,000

think we did pretty good and i'm okay

4142

02:40:13,429 --> 02:40:12,560

with things as as they you know

4143

02:40:15,349 --> 02:40:13,439

look

4144

02:40:17,670 --> 02:40:15,359

i got to be honest with you sometimes i

4145

02:40:19,590 --> 02:40:17,680

do an interview and later i beat myself

4146

02:40:20,870 --> 02:40:19,600

up i go i should have asked this i

4147

02:40:22,790 --> 02:40:20,880

should have asked that i should have

4148

02:40:24,950 --> 02:40:22,800

asked i should have went harder i should

4149

02:40:27,910 --> 02:40:24,960

have went softer and i pick it apart in

4150

02:40:30,230 --> 02:40:27,920

my brain and i'm not very satisfied but

4151

02:40:32,150 --> 02:40:30,240

tonight i i'm at least satisfied i did

4152

02:40:33,910 --> 02:40:32,160

what i set out to do which is ask this

4153

02:40:36,710 --> 02:40:33,920

huge list of questions that nobody else

4154

02:40:38,710 --> 02:40:36,720

could ask her i got to so for that i'm

4155

02:40:40,630 --> 02:40:38,720

thankful both to her and to everybody

4156

02:40:41,510 --> 02:40:40,640

here that came into the audience

4157

02:40:42,790 --> 02:40:41,520

um

4158

02:40:44,790 --> 02:40:42,800

i think

4159

02:40:46,870 --> 02:40:44,800

i'm satisfied i'm not gonna say it did a

4160

02:40:49,190 --> 02:40:46,880

great job or even a good job i'm gonna

4161

02:40:51,670 --> 02:40:49,200

say i did a satisfactory job and that's

4162

02:40:53,590 --> 02:40:51,680

all i can ask for sometimes

4163

02:40:55,910 --> 02:40:53,600

i'm human i know some of you would have

4164

02:40:57,830 --> 02:40:55,920

asked different questions or asked her

4165

02:40:59,590 --> 02:40:57,840

harder questions or pushed her more or

4166

02:41:01,190 --> 02:40:59,600

been you know

4167

02:41:03,910 --> 02:41:01,200

even nasty to her that wasn't my

4168

02:41:04,710 --> 02:41:03,920

intention here so that's where we're at

4169

02:41:06,309 --> 02:41:04,720

uh

4170

02:41:07,349 --> 02:41:06,319

nicholas krupa says you run a great show

4171

02:41:09,190 --> 02:41:07,359

well done

4172

02:41:11,110 --> 02:41:09,200

yeah

4173

02:41:13,190 --> 02:41:11,120

i uh and people are telling me i did

4174

02:41:15,750 --> 02:41:13,200

well so we'll just take it at that

4175

02:41:18,870 --> 02:41:17,349

yeah

4176
02:41:20,230 --> 02:41:18,880
the higher being said that nobody could

4177
02:41:22,070 --> 02:41:20,240
own the earth so you could go on to the

4178
02:41:25,590 --> 02:41:22,080
mountain and technically it wouldn't be

4179
02:41:26,469 --> 02:41:25,600
trespassing yeah i agree with you

4180
02:41:28,469 --> 02:41:26,479
uh

4181
02:41:30,870 --> 02:41:28,479
trouble mine says they admire me brass

4182
02:41:33,110 --> 02:41:30,880
balls this guy has yeah

4183
02:41:35,190 --> 02:41:33,120
that's where that's where we're at and

4184
02:41:37,670 --> 02:41:35,200
you can join the truth seekers

4185
02:41:39,110 --> 02:41:37,680
discord right here thanks to sixth sense

4186
02:41:41,429 --> 02:41:39,120
and i want to thank all the chat room

4187
02:41:43,349 --> 02:41:41,439
monitors i i was watching as closely as

4188
02:41:45,269 --> 02:41:43,359

i could but i think and i also want to

4189

02:41:46,950 --> 02:41:45,279

thank the entire audience because i

4190

02:41:48,630 --> 02:41:46,960

think the entire audience was more or

4191

02:41:50,870 --> 02:41:48,640

less respectful people were asking

4192

02:41:52,550 --> 02:41:50,880

questions but nobody was really nasty we

4193

02:41:54,710 --> 02:41:52,560

had matthew riot bailed out i'm sorry

4194

02:41:56,950 --> 02:41:54,720

you did i'm sorry you you didn't like

4195

02:41:59,030 --> 02:41:56,960

the questions you know i i did my best

4196

02:42:01,269 --> 02:41:59,040

here matthew riot and i'm sad that you

4197

02:42:03,269 --> 02:42:01,279

jumped out early scott brown is here and

4198

02:42:04,870 --> 02:42:03,279

said i did a great job steve that's high

4199

02:42:07,349 --> 02:42:04,880

praise coming from scott brown who's

4200

02:42:10,070 --> 02:42:07,359

just as skeptical as me about all this

4201

02:42:11,110 --> 02:42:10,080

stuff right

4202

02:42:13,429 --> 02:42:11,120

oh

4203

02:42:16,389 --> 02:42:13,439

boy what a strange world and i also i

4204

02:42:17,910 --> 02:42:16,399

saw cw channel in the live chat earlier

4205

02:42:20,150 --> 02:42:17,920

and i want to say

4206

02:42:22,630 --> 02:42:20,160

i'm gonna i'm gonna meet him soon in

4207

02:42:25,670 --> 02:42:22,640

person and when i do i'm not sure if i'm

4208

02:42:26,469 --> 02:42:25,680

gonna hug him or punch him in the face

4209

02:42:28,710 --> 02:42:26,479

because

4210

02:42:31,110 --> 02:42:28,720

he once said something like don't just

4211

02:42:32,870 --> 02:42:31,120

listen to the stories become a part of

4212

02:42:35,269 --> 02:42:32,880

them and i went yeah you really can

4213

02:42:37,349 --> 02:42:35,279

become a part of these stories somehow i

4214

02:42:39,830 --> 02:42:37,359

started hearing about this anjali girl

4215

02:42:41,429 --> 02:42:39,840

and and now i'm part of the story so you

4216

02:42:44,389 --> 02:42:41,439

too could be get yourself a microphone a

4217

02:42:46,550 --> 02:42:44,399

webcam start a podcast it's an amazing

4218

02:42:49,510 --> 02:42:46,560

adventure the likes of which you have

4219

02:42:51,030 --> 02:42:49,520

never experienced in your show before

4220

02:42:52,469 --> 02:42:51,040

uh

4221

02:42:55,030 --> 02:42:52,479

that girl jessica said that she was

4222

02:42:56,630 --> 02:42:55,040

getting uh she was getting i think she

4223

02:42:59,670 --> 02:42:56,640

was getting tired so we didn't want to

4224

02:43:01,670 --> 02:42:59,680

keep pushing her that girl jessica

4225

02:43:03,670 --> 02:43:01,680

v says i was kind and respectful yeah i

4226

02:43:05,510 --> 02:43:03,680

hope that people you know

4227

02:43:07,190 --> 02:43:05,520

one thing that upset me v is not that

4228

02:43:10,389 --> 02:43:07,200

people had a perception that i was going

4229

02:43:13,110 --> 02:43:10,399

to be nasty or argumentative or

4230

02:43:15,110 --> 02:43:13,120

humiliate her is that people really

4231

02:43:17,030 --> 02:43:15,120

didn't know they haven't watched my

4232

02:43:17,830 --> 02:43:17,040

interviews to know that i wouldn't be

4233

02:43:22,150 --> 02:43:17,840

that

4234

02:43:24,389 --> 02:43:22,160

i'm always respectful i may ask

4235

02:43:26,150 --> 02:43:24,399

questions that a guest doesn't like i

4236

02:43:27,990 --> 02:43:26,160

may check them when they're lying or

4237

02:43:29,590 --> 02:43:28,000

when i believe they're lying or whatever

4238

02:43:31,830 --> 02:43:29,600

but i'm going to be respectful and i

4239

02:43:34,230 --> 02:43:31,840

hope for future guest reference you can

4240

02:43:37,030 --> 02:43:34,240

i can use today as a shining example of

4241

02:43:39,510 --> 02:43:37,040

how one of these woo people can have

4242

02:43:42,309 --> 02:43:39,520

courage and let somebody offer them

4243

02:43:43,110 --> 02:43:42,319

really hard questions probing questions

4244

02:43:45,429 --> 02:43:43,120

um

4245

02:43:46,710 --> 02:43:45,439

did did the best that i could with that

4246

02:43:49,990 --> 02:43:46,720

yeah i'm not

4247

02:43:52,309 --> 02:43:50,000

i'm not i'm not apologizing i'm uh i'm

4248

02:43:54,230 --> 02:43:52,319

working it out erica and thank you by

4249

02:43:56,870 --> 02:43:54,240

the way for your help all your help you

4250

02:43:59,750 --> 02:43:56,880

and scott brown and charlie wiser and

4251
02:44:01,429 --> 02:43:59,760
others uh who have really really done a

4252
02:44:03,990 --> 02:44:01,439
lot to make this it wouldn't have been

4253
02:44:07,269 --> 02:44:04,000
possible without the help of

4254
02:44:09,830 --> 02:44:07,279
many of these other people right

4255
02:44:11,830 --> 02:44:09,840
so i want to make sure that i

4256
02:44:13,510 --> 02:44:11,840
thank them and

4257
02:44:16,150 --> 02:44:13,520
yeah

4258
02:44:18,950 --> 02:44:16,160
make sure that i recognize them james a

4259
02:44:21,269 --> 02:44:18,960
conrad charlie weiser erica luke's

4260
02:44:24,150 --> 02:44:21,279
uh and scott brown and we have rich from

4261
02:44:26,070 --> 02:44:24,160
goof on alien addict as well

4262
02:44:27,590 --> 02:44:26,080
one thing we didn't get to but it's in

4263
02:44:29,510 --> 02:44:27,600

the description of the live chat if

4264

02:44:31,510 --> 02:44:29,520

you're interested in this story and this

4265

02:44:33,830 --> 02:44:31,520

is something that gives me pause but

4266

02:44:36,710 --> 02:44:33,840

somebody was on alien addict show a year

4267

02:44:38,950 --> 02:44:36,720

before her story telling a very very

4268

02:44:40,230 --> 02:44:38,960

strikingly similar story

4269

02:44:41,990 --> 02:44:40,240

which means

4270

02:44:44,389 --> 02:44:42,000

i don't know what that means but i just

4271

02:44:47,590 --> 02:44:44,399

found it interesting that somebody was

4272

02:44:49,910 --> 02:44:47,600

telling a virtual a very strikingly

4273

02:44:51,910 --> 02:44:49,920

similar story to this one

4274

02:44:53,269 --> 02:44:51,920

and so

4275

02:44:54,950 --> 02:44:53,279

what does that mean does it mean that

4276

02:44:56,150 --> 02:44:54,960

she copied her story i don't know does

4277

02:44:57,429 --> 02:44:56,160

that mean that

4278

02:44:59,830 --> 02:44:57,439

two people are having similar

4279

02:45:01,349 --> 02:44:59,840

experiences with alien bases inside

4280

02:45:03,110 --> 02:45:01,359

mountains so they're corroborating each

4281

02:45:04,790 --> 02:45:03,120

other's story i don't know but it's

4282

02:45:07,030 --> 02:45:04,800

worth listening to that interview and

4283

02:45:08,790 --> 02:45:07,040

exploring the possibilities

4284

02:45:10,150 --> 02:45:08,800

i'm very interested in the story we're

4285

02:45:12,630 --> 02:45:10,160

going to continue to cover here

4286

02:45:17,269 --> 02:45:12,640

especially

4287

02:45:19,349 --> 02:45:17,279

december comes and she does this

4288

02:45:20,389 --> 02:45:19,359

expedition we're going to do everything

4289

02:45:21,750 --> 02:45:20,399

we can

4290

02:45:23,510 --> 02:45:21,760

to

4291

02:45:25,510 --> 02:45:23,520

see if she's got the proof see if she's

4292

02:45:27,269 --> 02:45:25,520

got the evidence we're going to follow

4293

02:45:29,590 --> 02:45:27,279

the story

4294

02:45:31,190 --> 02:45:29,600

and may do future shows maybe even

4295

02:45:32,950 --> 02:45:31,200

including her if she's willing i'd be

4296

02:45:34,710 --> 02:45:32,960

more than willing uh if there's new

4297

02:45:35,830 --> 02:45:34,720

developments that are worthy of talking

4298

02:45:37,429 --> 02:45:35,840

about

4299

02:45:40,710 --> 02:45:37,439

um

4300

02:45:42,469 --> 02:45:40,720

so that's where we're at friends uh and

4301
02:45:44,309 --> 02:45:42,479
you know we're already at two hour 45

4302
02:45:47,110 --> 02:45:44,319
minutes so we are gonna definitely cut

4303
02:45:49,190 --> 02:45:47,120
this short i want to thank every uh well

4304
02:45:50,790 --> 02:45:49,200
it's not short

4305
02:45:52,630 --> 02:45:50,800
but i'm bouncing out of here i've got

4306
02:45:55,670 --> 02:45:52,640
some other things to do tonight

4307
02:45:58,309 --> 02:45:55,680
uh and i want to thank uh yeah the sixth

4308
02:46:01,349 --> 02:45:58,319
sense thank you all for participating

4309
02:46:03,269 --> 02:46:01,359
what an incredible uh evening that we

4310
02:46:05,830 --> 02:46:03,279
have had tonight highest

4311
02:46:08,230 --> 02:46:05,840
rated show on truth seekers ever over

4312
02:46:09,510 --> 02:46:08,240
450 people in the live chat to witness

4313
02:46:12,070 --> 02:46:09,520

this interview

4314

02:46:13,429 --> 02:46:12,080

i hope you all especially new people

4315

02:46:17,750 --> 02:46:13,439

please do

4316

02:46:19,910 --> 02:46:17,760

subscribe and share these videos it

4317

02:46:21,910 --> 02:46:19,920

really does help

4318

02:46:24,070 --> 02:46:21,920

hit that like button hit the unlike

4319

02:46:26,309 --> 02:46:24,080

button you give me a thumbs down it's

4320

02:46:27,590 --> 02:46:26,319

all engagement i really you know i don't

4321

02:46:29,190 --> 02:46:27,600

know

4322

02:46:30,870 --> 02:46:29,200

share this channel link on your social

4323

02:46:32,710 --> 02:46:30,880

media and

4324

02:46:34,710 --> 02:46:32,720

make sure that you

4325

02:46:37,269 --> 02:46:34,720

like comment and subscribe it really

4326

02:46:40,150 --> 02:46:37,279

does help the algorithm likes that so we

4327

02:46:42,870 --> 02:46:40,160

try to please the algorithm praise the

4328

02:46:44,630 --> 02:46:42,880

ai algorithm gods please find favor in

4329

02:46:46,950 --> 02:46:44,640

tonight's work and raise us in the

4330

02:46:49,190 --> 02:46:46,960

search engines please do not strike us

4331

02:46:50,870 --> 02:46:49,200

down if we say that that letter of the

4332

02:46:54,309 --> 02:46:50,880

alphabet you don't like or anything else

4333

02:46:56,389 --> 02:46:54,319

you don't like we pray for your favor

4334

02:46:59,030 --> 02:46:56,399

because we worship the google ai

4335

02:47:01,269 --> 02:46:59,040

algorithm gods in google's name we pray

4336

02:47:03,590 --> 02:47:01,279

amen there's my daily prayer to the

4337

02:47:06,070 --> 02:47:03,600

google ai algorithm god but you can help

4338

02:47:08,550 --> 02:47:06,080

us with the google ai algorithm god by

4339

02:47:10,230 --> 02:47:08,560

liking and sharing this video it really

4340

02:47:11,030 --> 02:47:10,240

really will help

4341

02:47:14,550 --> 02:47:11,040

uh

4342

02:47:15,750 --> 02:47:14,560

get us a bigger audience get us a bigger

4343

02:47:17,590 --> 02:47:15,760

um

4344

02:47:19,510 --> 02:47:17,600

bullhorn i would like a bullhorn

4345

02:47:22,230 --> 02:47:19,520

everybody wants a bigger bullhorn let's

4346

02:47:23,990 --> 02:47:22,240

get me one right and everybody uh that

4347

02:47:25,910 --> 02:47:24,000

girl jessica's here saying definitely we

4348

02:47:27,910 --> 02:47:25,920

all had fun in chat i'm glad that

4349

02:47:29,910 --> 02:47:27,920

everybody had a good time and you know

4350

02:47:31,349 --> 02:47:29,920

uh i'm glad that we could do this

4351
02:47:33,429 --> 02:47:31,359
because this is something that people

4352
02:47:35,670 --> 02:47:33,439
said that'll never happen never say

4353
02:47:37,269 --> 02:47:35,680
never friends and i think that we got a

4354
02:47:39,110 --> 02:47:37,279
good understanding

4355
02:47:40,950 --> 02:47:39,120
between her and i maybe we built some

4356
02:47:42,469 --> 02:47:40,960
rapport and now she knows that i'm going

4357
02:47:44,150 --> 02:47:42,479
to be respectful i'm not going to be

4358
02:47:46,309 --> 02:47:44,160
nasty so she'll maybe she'll feel more

4359
02:47:48,790 --> 02:47:46,319
comfortable with me in the future

4360
02:47:50,070 --> 02:47:48,800
stranger things has happened friends

4361
02:47:53,349 --> 02:47:50,080
so

4362
02:47:55,429 --> 02:47:53,359
that is where we are at friends uh

4363
02:47:57,269 --> 02:47:55,439

that's where we find ourselves here on

4364

02:47:59,510 --> 02:47:57,279

this strange journey so glad i could

4365

02:48:00,309 --> 02:47:59,520

take you with me on this journey that's

4366

02:48:02,389 --> 02:48:00,319

what

4367

02:48:04,150 --> 02:48:02,399

is so much fun about this i get to not

4368

02:48:06,309 --> 02:48:04,160

only do these things but i can bring you

4369

02:48:07,349 --> 02:48:06,319

all with me take you with me and you

4370

02:48:10,309 --> 02:48:07,359

guys get

4371

02:48:11,830 --> 02:48:10,319

to experience it as well

4372

02:48:13,510 --> 02:48:11,840

uh

4373

02:48:15,269 --> 02:48:13,520

yeah charlie wiser is reminding me that

4374

02:48:17,110 --> 02:48:15,279

i gave it a 50 50 chance of falling

4375

02:48:19,510 --> 02:48:17,120

through well she did recently no show on

4376

02:48:21,190 --> 02:48:19,520

a show at the last minute so i gave it a

4377

02:48:23,190 --> 02:48:21,200

50 50 of whether it was going to happen

4378

02:48:25,750 --> 02:48:23,200

and interestingly the show started at 9

4379

02:48:27,429 --> 02:48:25,760

00 p.m and it was like 903 and she still

4380

02:48:30,070 --> 02:48:27,439

wasn't here in the green room so i

4381

02:48:31,910 --> 02:48:30,080

thought this wasn't going to happen and

4382

02:48:33,910 --> 02:48:31,920

i was very disappointed i've never been

4383

02:48:35,990 --> 02:48:33,920

so happy to see somebody pop up on my

4384

02:48:38,150 --> 02:48:36,000

screen as being in the green room as i

4385

02:48:40,870 --> 02:48:38,160

was tonight and again we want to thank

4386

02:48:43,030 --> 02:48:40,880

our guest anjali i'll be providing links

4387

02:48:44,950 --> 02:48:43,040

to her projects on reddit and her

4388

02:48:47,269 --> 02:48:44,960

website i'm going to update the

4389

02:48:49,349 --> 02:48:47,279

description video as soon as we're off

4390

02:48:51,590 --> 02:48:49,359

air here

4391

02:48:53,590 --> 02:48:51,600

and william pixley i heard your question

4392

02:48:56,150 --> 02:48:53,600

about octorion's but she never mentioned

4393

02:48:58,790 --> 02:48:56,160

octorions as a race that she talked with

4394

02:49:01,590 --> 02:48:58,800

she mentioned tall whites grays and a

4395

02:49:03,429 --> 02:49:01,600

mantid being never octorians so i'm

4396

02:49:05,110 --> 02:49:03,439

sorry we had limited time i couldn't fit

4397

02:49:07,349 --> 02:49:05,120

everything in and i apologize to anybody

4398

02:49:10,150 --> 02:49:07,359

whose questions i could not get in did

4399

02:49:11,670 --> 02:49:10,160

the very best that i could um and that's

4400

02:49:13,269 --> 02:49:11,680

just the way that cookie crumbles

4401
02:49:16,710 --> 02:49:13,279
sometimes friends you only have so much

4402
02:49:19,590 --> 02:49:16,720
time here and so many uh you know at

4403
02:49:21,590 --> 02:49:19,600
bats and i swung for all i could tonight

4404
02:49:23,190 --> 02:49:21,600
and i and i hope you guys

4405
02:49:25,750 --> 02:49:23,200
um

4406
02:49:28,150 --> 02:49:25,760
i hope you guys uh acknowledge that or

4407
02:49:29,670 --> 02:49:28,160
appreciate that or just understand that

4408
02:49:31,429 --> 02:49:29,680
did the best i could

4409
02:49:33,670 --> 02:49:31,439
um and

4410
02:49:35,349 --> 02:49:33,680
thank you all for your participation i

4411
02:49:37,190 --> 02:49:35,359
always say this i'm always happy when

4412
02:49:40,230 --> 02:49:37,200
there's an audience friends

4413
02:49:42,710 --> 02:49:40,240

um and tonight we had the biggest and

4414

02:49:45,830 --> 02:49:42,720

probably best that we've ever had that

4415

02:49:48,469 --> 02:49:45,840

live chat was flying by so fast i got to

4416

02:49:50,309 --> 02:49:48,479

see how uh like huge shows deal with

4417

02:49:52,870 --> 02:49:50,319

things right because it's a lot harder

4418

02:49:54,550 --> 02:49:52,880

when that live chat is going

4419

02:49:56,550 --> 02:49:54,560

right

4420

02:49:59,110 --> 02:49:56,560

but thank you all for your participation

4421

02:50:02,230 --> 02:49:59,120

thank you for uh people for suggesting

4422

02:50:04,070 --> 02:50:02,240

that i look into this anjali or that i

4423

02:50:06,230 --> 02:50:04,080

research her

4424

02:50:07,590 --> 02:50:06,240

and do a deep dive and try to find more

4425

02:50:09,990 --> 02:50:07,600

evidence because it has been an

4426

02:50:11,910 --> 02:50:10,000

enjoyable experience doing so we're

4427

02:50:14,070 --> 02:50:11,920

going to continue to follow the story i

4428

02:50:15,830 --> 02:50:14,080

hope you will continue to follow us and

4429

02:50:18,230 --> 02:50:15,840

for people new to the channel i want to

4430

02:50:21,110 --> 02:50:18,240

mention that we cover all things strange

4431

02:50:23,190 --> 02:50:21,120

paranormal mysterious ufos cryptid

4432

02:50:25,590 --> 02:50:23,200

creatures all those kind of things but

4433

02:50:27,990 --> 02:50:25,600

we do do so with sort of a

4434

02:50:30,790 --> 02:50:28,000

tongue-in-cheek and somewhat somewhat

4435

02:50:32,469 --> 02:50:30,800

say very skeptical approach

4436

02:50:34,790 --> 02:50:32,479

but it's always fun and it's always a

4437

02:50:37,269 --> 02:50:34,800

good time that's our point here to have

4438

02:50:39,349 --> 02:50:37,279

a good time together and i sure had a

4439

02:50:40,710 --> 02:50:39,359

good time tonight and i hope you all did

4440

02:50:42,870 --> 02:50:40,720

too

4441

02:50:44,550 --> 02:50:42,880

so i want to once again finally thank my

4442

02:50:45,670 --> 02:50:44,560

guest anjali for having the courage to

4443

02:50:47,990 --> 02:50:45,680

do this people said it would never

4444

02:50:49,990 --> 02:50:48,000

happen and it did

4445

02:50:52,389 --> 02:50:50,000

until next time friends my name is

4446

02:50:56,340 --> 02:50:52,399

stephen cambion good night and god bless

4447

02:52:26,510 --> 02:51:47,320

[Music]